IN THE SUPREME COURT OF THE STATE OF NEVADA

| EDGEWORTH FAMILY TRUST; AND AMERICAN GRATING, LLC Appellants/Cross-Respondents, vs. DANIEL S. SIMON; AND THE LAW OFFICE OF DANIEL S. SIMON, A PROFESSIONAL CORPORATION, Respondents/Cross-Appellants. | NO. 77678 | Electronically Filed Jan 15 2020 01:07 p.m. Elizabeth A. Brown Clerk of Supreme Court |
|--|-----------|--|
| EDGEWORTH FAMILY TRUST; AND AMERICAN GRATING, LLC, Appellants | NO. 78176 | |
| VS. | | |
| DANIEL S. SIMON; AND THE LAW OFFICE OF DANIEL S. SIMON, A PROFESSIONAL CORPORATION | | |
| Respondents. | | |
| THE LAW OFFICE OF DANIEL S. SIMON, | NO. 79821 | |
| Petitioner vs. | | |
| THE EIGHTH JUDICIAL DISTRICT COURT OF THE STATE OF NEVADA, IN AND FOR THE COUNTY OF CLARK; AND THE HONORABLE TIERRA DANIELLE JONES, DISTRICT JUDGE, | | |
| Respondents, and | | |

EDGEWORTH FAMILY TRUST; AND AMERICAN GRATING, LLC,

Real Parties in Interest.

INDEX TO RESPONDENTS/ PETITIONERS COMBINED ANSWERING BRIEF AND OPENING BRIEF APPENDIX

VOLUME V OF XI

JAMES R. CHRISTENSEN, ESQ. Nevada Bar No. 003861 601 S. 6th Street Las Vegas, NV 89101 (702) 272-0406 (702) 272-0415 fax jim@jchristensenlaw.com Attorney for Respondents/ Petitioners

INDEX TO RESPONDENTS/ PETITIONERS COMBINED ANSWERING BRIEF AND OPENING BRIEF APPENDIX

Document

Page No.

Volume I:

| Email chain between Brian Edgeworth to Daniel Simon regarding initial discussions about case, beginning May 27, 2016 (Exhibit 23 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00001- AA00002 |
|---|-----------------------|
| Email chain between Brian Edgeworth and Daniel Simon regarding Simple Loan contract, dated June 5, 2016 (Exhibit 80 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00003 |
| Email chain between Brian Edgeworth to Daniel Simon regarding loans, dated June 10, 2016 (Exhibit 80 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00004 |
| Invoice, dated December 2, 2016 (Exhibit 8 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00005- . AA00008 |
| Invoice, dated April 7, 2017 (Exhibit 9 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00009- . AA00014 |
| Invoice, dated July 28, 2017 (Exhibit 10 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00015- . AA00025 |
| Email chain between Daniel Simon and Brian Edgeworth regarding Invoices, dated August 1, 2017 (Exhibit 26 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00026 |
| Email chain between Daniel Simon and Brian Edgeworth regarding Contingency, dated August 22, 2017 (Exhibit 27 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00027 |
| Email chain between Daniel Simon and Brian Edgeworth regarding Settlement, dated August 23, 2017 (Exhibit 28 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00028 |

| Email chain between Brian Edgeworth and Daniel Simon regarding cashing check, dated August 29, 2017 (Exhibit 30 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00029 |
|--|---------------------|
| Invoice, dated September 19, 2017 (Exhibit 11 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00030- AA00039 |
| Email chain between Daniel Simon and Brian Edgeworth regarding Settlement tolerance, dated October 5, 2017 (Exhibit 34admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00040- AA00041 |
| Email chain between Daniel Simon and Brian Edgeworth regarding Mediator's proposal, dated November 11, 2017 (Exhibit 36 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA000042 |
| Text Messages between Angela Edgeworth and Eleyna Simon beginning Novemeber15, 2017 (Exhibit 73 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00043- AA00048 |
| Email chain between Daniel Simon and Brian Edgeworth regarding updated costs, dated November 21, 2017 (Exhibit 39 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00049 |
| Email chain between Angela Edgeworth and Daniel Simon regarding settlement, dated November 27, 2017 (Exhibit 42 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00050 |
| Letter from Daniel Simon to the Edgeworths, dated November 27, 2017 (Exhibit 40 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00051- AA00055 |
| Christmas Card from the Edgeworths to the Simons, dated November 27, 2017(Exhibit 72 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00056 AA00058 |
| Email chain between Angela Edgeworth and Daniel Simon regarding settlement, dated November 29, 2017 (Exhibit 44 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00059 |

| Letter of Direction from Brian Edgeworth to Daniel Simon, dated November 29, 2017 (Exhibit 43 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing). | AA00060 |
|--|---------------------|
| Vannah & Vannah Fee Agreement, dated November 29, 2017 (Exhibit 90 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00061 |
| Notice of Attorney Lien, dated November 30, 2017 (Exhibit 3 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00062- AA00070 |
| Executed Release and Viking Settlement Checks, dated December 1, 2017 (Exhibit 5 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00071- AA00079 |
| Consent to Settle, dated December 7, 2017 (Exhibit 47 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00080- AA00081 |
| Letter to Robert Vannah from Daniel Simon, dated December 7, 2017(Exhibit 46 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00082- AA00083 |
| Email chain between James Christensen and Robert Vannah, dated December 26, 2017 (Exhibit 48 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00084- AA00087 |
| Letter to Robert Vannah from James Christensen, dated December 27,2017 (Exhibit 49 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00088- AA00097 |
| Email chain between James Christensen and Robert Vannah regarding bank account, dated December 28, 2017 (Exhibit 50 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00098- AA00103 |
| Notice of Amended Attorney Lien, dated January 2, 2018 (Exhibit 4 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00104- AA00110 |
| Complaint, filed January 4, 2018 (Exhibit 19 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00111- AA00120 |

| Letter from Robert Vannah to Sarah Guindy regarding account, dated January 4, 2018 (Exhibit 51 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00121 |
|--|---------------------|
| Email chain between Robert Vannah and James Christensen regarding not terminating Daniel Simon, dated January 9, 2018 (Exhibit 53 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | |
| Check to Client in amount of \$3,950,561.27, dated January 18, 2018 (Exhibit 54 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00125 |
| Declaration and Expert Report of David A. Clark, dated January 18, 2018 (Exhibit 2 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | |
| Motion to Adjudicate Attorney Lien of the Law Office Daniel Simon PC with Exhibits, dated January 24, 2018 | |
| Volume II: | |
| Motion to Adjudicate Attorney Lien of the Law Office Daniel Simon PC with Exhibits, dated January 24, 2018 | |
| Volume III: | |
| Motion to Adjudicate Attorney Lien of the Law Office Daniel Simon PC with Exhibits, dated January 24, 2018 | AA00501- AA00545 |
| Declaration of Will Kemp, Esq., dated January 31, 2018 (Exhibit 1 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | |
| Affidavit of Brian Edgeworth, dated February 2, 2018 (Exhibit 16 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | |
| Plaintiffs Oppositions to Defendant's Motions to Consolidate and to Adjudicate Attorney Lien, dated February 2, 2018 | |
| Reply in Support of Motion to Adjudicate Attorney Lien and Motion for Consolidation, dated February 5, 2018 | |

| Executed Release and Lange Settlement check, dated February 5, 2018 (Exhibit 6 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00641- AA00657 |
|---|---------------------|
| Affidavit of Brian Edgeworth, dated February 12, 2018 (Exhibit 17 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00658- AA00666 |
| Supplement to Motion to Adjudicate Attorney Lien of the Law Office Daniel Simon PC, dated February 16, 2018 | AA00667- AA00677 |
| Affidavit of Brian Edgeworth, dated March 15, 2018 (Exhibit 18 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00678- AA00687 |
| Amended Complaint, filed March 15, 2018 (Exhibit 20 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA00688- AA00699 |
| Motion to Dismiss Plaintiffs' Amended Complaint Pursuant to NRCP 12(b)(5), dated April 9, 2018 | AA00700- AA00750 |
| Volume IV: | |
| Motion to Dismiss Plaintiffs' Amended Complaint Pursuant to NRCP 12(b)(5), dated April 9, 2018 | AA00751 |
| Plaintiffs Opposition to Defendant's (Third) Motion to Dismiss, dated April 24, 2018 | AA00752- AA00769 |
| Special Motion to Dismiss the Amended Complaint: Anti-Slapp, dated May 10, 2018 | AA00770- AA00859 |
| Plaintiffs Opposition to Defendants Second Special Motion to Dismiss: Anti-Slapp, dated May 23, 2018 | AA00860- AA00879 |
| Evidentiary Hearing Transcript, dated August 27, 2018 | AA00880- AA01000 |

Volume V:

| Evidentiary Hearing Transcript, dated August 27, 2018 | AA01001- AA01084 |
|---|---------------------|
| Evidentiary Hearing Transcript, dated August 28, 2018 | AA01085- AA01250 |
| Volume VI: | |
| Evidentiary Hearing Transcript, dated August 28, 2018 | AA01251- AA01257 |
| Evidentiary Hearing Transcript, dated August 29, 2018 | AA01258- AA01484 |
| Picture of the boxes of Emails at Evidentiary Hearing, dated August 29, 2018 | . AA01485 |
| Picture of the boxes of Discovery at Evidentiary Hearing, dated August 29, 2018 | . AA01486 |
| Evidentiary Hearing Transcript, dated August 30, 2018 | AA01487- AA01500 |
| Volume VII: | |
| Evidentiary Hearing Transcript, dated August 30, 2018 | AA01501- AA01728 |
| Evidentiary Hearing Transcript, dated September 18, 2018 | AA01729- AA01750 |
| Volume VIII: | |
| Evidentiary Hearing Transcript, dated September 18, 2018 | AA01751- AA01942 |

Simon Law Closing Arguments, dated September 24, 2018 AA01943-AA02000

Volume IX:

| Simon Law Closing Arguments, dated September 24, 2018 | AA02001- AA02003 |
|--|---------------------|
| Vannah & Vannah Closing Arguments, dated September 24, 2018 | AA02004- AA02025 |
| Decision and Order on Motion to Adjudicate Lien, dated October 11, 2018 | AA02026- AA02051 |
| Decision and Order on Motion to Dismiss NRCP 12(b)(5), dated October 11, 2018 | AA02052- AA02062 |
| Decision and Order on Special Motion to Dismiss Anti-Slapp dated October 11, 2018 | AA02063- AA02070 |
| Motion to Amend Findings Under NRCP 52; and/or for Reconsideration, dated October 29, 2018 | AA02071- AA02142 |
| Opposition to Motion to Amend Findings Under | |
| NRCP 52; and/ or for Reconsideration, dated November 8, 2018 | AA02143- AA02159 |
| | |
| Reply to Motion to Amend Findings Under NRCP 52; and/ or for Reconsideration, dated November 14, 2018 | AA02160- AA02173 |
| Amended Decision and Order on Motion to Adjudicate Lien, dated November 19, 2018 | AA02174- AA02196 |
| Amended Decision and Order on Motion to Dismiss NRCP 12(b)(5), dated November 19, 2018 | AA02197- AA02206 |
| Motion for Attorney Fees and Costs, dated December 7, 2018 | AA02207- AA02250 |

Volume X:

| Motion for Attorney Fees and Costs, dated December 7, 2018 | AA02251- AA02366 |
|--|---------------------|
| Plaintiffs' Opposition to Simon's Motion for Fees and Costs, dated December 17, 2018 | AA02367- AA02392 |
| Notice of Entry of Orders for Motion to Adjudicate Lien and Motion to Dismiss Pursuant to NRCP 12(B)(5), with attached Orders, dated December 27, 2018 | AA02393- AA02429 |
| Reply in Support of Motion for Attorney Fees and Costs, dated January 8, 2019 | AA02430- AA02446 |
| Hearing Transcript for Motion for Attorney's Fees & Costs, dated January 15, 2019 | AA02447- AA02468 |
| Minute Order regarding hearing for Motion for Attorney's Fees & Costs, dated January 15, 2019 | AA02469- AA02470 |
| Decision and Order Granting in Part and Denying in Part, Simon's Motion for Attorney's Fees and Costs, dated February 8, 2019 | AA02471- AA02474 |
| Amended Decision and Order on Special Motion to Dismiss Anti-Slapp, dated September 17, 2019 | AA02475- AA02484 |
| Time Sheet for Daniel S. Simon (Exhibit 13 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA02485- AA02500 |

Volume XI:

| Time Sheet for Daniel S. Simon (Exhibit 13 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA02501- AA02563 |
|--|---------------------|
| Time Sheet for Ashley M. Ferrel (Exhibit 14 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA02564- AA02665 |
| Time Sheet for Benjamin J. Miller (Exhibit 15 admitted in Evidentiary Hearing) | AA02666- AA02667 |

| 1 | ٥ | December? |
|----|-------------|---|
| 2 | А | Yes. |
| 3 | Q | And December of 2016 is the first time you saw a bill with the |
| 4 | number 55 | 50 on it. It's the first bill you saw, correct? |
| 5 | А | Yes. Correct. |
| 6 | Q | Seven months after he started representing you? |
| 7 | А | Correct. |
| 8 | Q | And can we agree that that bill did not contain all of Mr. |
| 9 | Simon's ti | me? |
| 10 | А | I think it was pretty generous. |
| 11 | Q | I don't understand that answer, sir. |
| 12 | А | I think it encompassed all his time and there was blocks that |
| 13 | looked ger | nerous, the amount of time. |
| 14 | | THE COURT: What do you mean by generous, sir? |
| 15 | | THE WITNESS: I mean, like sometimes a lawyer will write a |
| 16 | letter and | say it took them two hours, where I could pound it out on |
| 17 | typewriter | in 15 minutes. The two hours seems generous. It seems |
| 18 | aggressive | 9. |
| 19 | | THE COURT: So, when you say generous, you mean |
| 20 | generous i | in like he's exaggerating the time, you thought? |
| 21 | | THE WITNESS: Well, it's typical on lawyer's bills, they bill in |
| 22 | their favor | . They bill blocks, and it's a generous amount of time. |
| 23 | | THE COURT: So, you're saying the amount was more than |
| 24 | the work h | e did? |
| 25 | | THE WITNESS: I'm not contesting that at all. He I was just |
| | | AA01001 |
| | | - 122 - |

| 1 | asking answering his question. He said did I |
|----|---|
| 2 | THE COURT: Right. But I don't know what you mean |
| 3 | THE WITNESS: Oh. |
| 4 | THE COURT: by generous. I don't know what you're I |
| 5 | mean, are you saying that the amount that you paid was more than the |
| 6 | work that was done? |
| 7 | THE WITNESS: I think the number of hours on the bill was |
| 8 | generous. It's fair. It's a fair amount |
| 9 | MR. VANNAH: She doesn't understand |
| 10 | THE WITNESS: to do the work that was done. |
| 11 | MR. VANNAH: what you mean by generous. |
| 12 | THE COURT: Yeah. Is it fair or |
| 13 | MR. VANNAH: Is he being charitable to you |
| 14 | THE WITNESS: It's fair. |
| 15 | THE COURT: generous? |
| 16 | MR. VANNAH: that he doesn't |
| 17 | THE WITNESS: It was not charitable in my favor. It was |
| 18 | likely on the skewing on the side towards Mr. Simon's favor for the |
| 19 | hours |
| 20 | THE COURT: Okay. |
| 21 | THE WITNESS: but I'm not contesting that. |
| 22 | THE COURT: No. I understand that, but when you say that |
| 23 | THE WITNESS: Oh, I'm sorry. |
| 24 | THE COURT: I need to understand exactly what you're |
| 25 | saying. And then you turn around and say fair. I don't know which one |
| | AA01002 |
| | - 123 - |

| 1 | you mean. | Okay, Mr. Christensen. Sorry, I was just |
|----|--|---|
| 2 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: That's okay, Your Honor. |
| 3 | | THE COURT: for the Court's clarification. |
| 4 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I didn't understand, either. |
| 5 | | THE COURT: Okay. |
| 6 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: So that's why I asked. |
| 7 | BY MR. CH | IRISTIANSEN: |
| 8 | Q | I in the Mark Katz email |
| 9 | А | Uh-huh. |
| 10 | Q | you're talking about starting to borrow money. Is that as I |
| 11 | understand | d it, Mr. Edgeworth? |
| 12 | А | Correct. |
| 13 | Q | You say you want to do it by Friday, 350,000 plus however |
| 14 | much I nee | ed to pay legal fees during the insurance company's delays. |
| 15 | А | Correct. |
| 16 | Q | You didn't know how much you were going to have to pay? |
| 17 | А | No idea. |
| 18 | Q | You didn't write a rate, correct? |
| 19 | А | A rate of interest? |
| 20 | Q | A rate of hours, per hour what you were going to pay? |
| 21 | А | Oh, no. |
| 22 | Q | And insurance company delays, that reflects again sort of |
| 23 | this state of in flux the case was in. Simon's trying to get insurance | |
| 24 | companies | s to step in and do the right thing. They don't, so he's gotta |
| 25 | sue. Then | he sort of tells you, hey, maybe the lawyers will get involved, |
| | | AA0100 |
| | | - 124 - |

| 1 | and they'l | I get their insurance companies to do the right thing. That's |
|----|--|--|
| 2 | what you | meant when you said insurance company delays? |
| 3 | А | No. At this point, he hadn't sued. At that point |
| 4 | Q | No. |
| 5 | А | insure |
| 6 | Q | I'm aware of this. This was before he filed suit, but |
| 7 | А | Correct. Yes. |
| 8 | Q | it just this just reflects the relationship is in flux, correct? |
| 9 | А | Yeah. Represents that the insurance companies just aren't |
| 10 | paying. T | hey're delaying the payment of the claim |
| 11 | Q | Got it. |
| 12 | А | that inevitably, they'll have to pay. |
| 13 | Q | Well, not inevitably. If you prevail on the lawsuit, they have |
| 14 | to pay. In | surance companies I bet you I can even get Mr. Vannah to |
| 15 | agree they don't pay most of the time, unless he makes them. | |
| 16 | | MR. VANNAH: No, I Your Honor, would you I don't want |
| 17 | you to think I'm rude. I just want to go to the bathroom. I didn't want to | |
| 18 | interrupt anything. | |
| 19 | | THE COURT: Okay. |
| 20 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Is this maybe is a good time? |
| 21 | | THE COURT: This is a good time, Mr. Vannah. I'm glad you |
| 22 | brought th | nat up. We sometimes get caught up in not doing it. All right. |
| 23 | So, we'll be at recess about 15 minutes. | |
| 24 | | MR. GREENE: Thank you, Your Honor. |
| 25 | | THE COURT: So, we'll come back at a quarter to. |
| | | AA010 |

AA01004

| 1 | | MR. VANNAH: Thank you, Your Honor. | |
|----|--|--|--|
| 2 | | [Recess at 2:36 p.m., recommencing at 2:47 p.m.] | |
| 3 | | THE COURT: A-738444, Edgeworth Family Trust; American | |
| 4 | Grating v. | Daniel Simon, doing business as Simon Law. | |
| 5 | | Mr. Christiansen, you may resume. | |
| 6 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Thank you, Your Honor. | |
| 7 | BY MR. CI | HRISTIANSEN: | |
| 8 | ۵ | Mr. Edgeworth, I want to direct your attention back to the | |
| 9 | affidavit y | ou signed February the 2nd of this year. And it was signed and | |
| 10 | attached as an exhibit to briefs dealing with the attorney's lien that Mr. | | |
| 11 | Simon filed in your Edgeworth v. Viking case; does that sound familiar to | | |
| 12 | you? | | |
| 13 | А | The attorney's briefs, whoa. That's | |
| 14 | ۵ | It was attached to something Mr. Vannah and Mr. Greene | |
| 15 | filed on yo | our behalf | |
| 16 | А | Okay. | |
| 17 | ۵ | arguing we've argued about a bunch of different things, | |
| 18 | but relative to the lien. | | |
| 19 | А | Okay. | |
| 20 | ۵ | Make sense? | |
| 21 | А | Okay. | |
| 22 | ۵ | All right. So, I can make sure I show you Mr. Greene's 16, | |
| 23 | the day, sir, is the 2nd of February, this is the one you and I were talking | | |
| 24 | about; is that right? | | |
| 25 | А | It's the 2nd of February, correct, yes. | |
| | | AA01005 | |
| | | - 126 - | |

| 1 | ٥ | But this is the one we started talking about, we had a back | |
|----|---|--|--|
| 2 | and forth, relative to fall and summer; do you remember that? | | |
| 3 | А | Okay, yes. | |
| 4 | Q | Okay. I just want to point you back to that same paragraph, | |
| 5 | because l | neglected to finish reading it with you. | |
| 6 | А | Okay. | |
| 7 | ٥ | Paragraph 11 says: Please understand that I was incredibly | |
| 8 | involved | in this litigation in every respect. | |
| 9 | А | Where are you at? Oh, at the top. | |
| 10 | Q | You see | |
| 11 | А | l see, yeah, yeah. | |
| 12 | ٥ | Here, let me do my | |
| 13 | А | l found it. | |
| 14 | ٥ | You've got it now? | |
| 15 | А | Yes. | |
| 16 | ٥ | Okay. Regrettably it was and has been my life for nearly 22 | |
| 17 | months. Did I read that correctly? | | |
| 18 | А | Correct. | |
| 19 | ٥ | Mr. Vannah said this morning that you tend to micro-manage | |
| 20 | things; is that an accurate statement? | | |
| 21 | А | I don't think so. I think I'm pretty easy-going. I guess so, I | |
| 22 | get involved | | |
| 23 | ٥ | All right. And | |
| 24 | А | with certain things. | |
| 25 | ٥ | That type of interaction or micro-managing that was | |
| | | AA01006 | |
| | | - 127 - | |

| 1 | something that you went through with Mr. Simon in the time he was | | | |
|----|--|--|--|--|
| 2 | your lawy | your lawyer? | | |
| 3 | А | Correct. | | |
| 4 | ۵ | Taking up a big chunk of his time, right? | | |
| 5 | А | Of my time? | | |
| 6 | ۵ | And his. Both. You said I mean, if it occupied your life it | | |
| 7 | had to occ | cupy Mr. Simon's, if he's interacting as a micro-manager, right? | | |
| 8 | А | To a lesser extent, because I'm summarizing all of the | | |
| 9 | discovery | documents, so he doesn't have to read them. | | |
| 10 | ۵ | I understand you're summarizing them, but you don't | | |
| 11 | understand what they mean legally? | | | |
| 12 | А | Correct. | | |
| 13 | Q | All right. | | |
| 14 | А | Correct. | | |
| 15 | Q | So he had to make that analysis, fair? | | |
| 16 | А | Correct. | | |
| 17 | Q | Okay. And what you go on to say, if I just keep reading: As | | |
| 18 | discovering the underlying litigation neared its conclusion in the late fall | | | |
| 19 | of 2017, after the value of the case blossomed from one of property | | | |
| 20 | damage of approximately 500 grand, to one of significant and additional | | | |
| 21 | value do I think that's a typo due to the conduct of one of the | | | |
| 22 | Defendants. | | | |
| 23 | Did | I read that correct | | |
| 24 | А | Correct. | | |
| 25 | Q | so far? All right. So, let's when was the discovery cut- | | |
| | | AA01007 | | |
| | | - 128 - | | |

| 1 | off, Mr. E | off, Mr. Edgeworth? | | |
|----|-------------------------|--|--|--|
| 2 | A | I can't remember. I thought Your Honor extended it. I think | | |
| 3 | it was like | November 2nd or | | |
| 4 | Q | Okay. So | | |
| 5 | А | Maybe it was October. Maybe we should look in the record, | | |
| 6 | then we'll | know. | | |
| 7 | ٥ | As discovery in the underlying litigation neared its | | |
| 8 | conclusio | n in the fall of 2017. Discovery didn't end until mid-November, | | |
| 9 | that's not | | | |
| 10 | | MR. VANNAH: Yes, it is. | | |
| 11 | BY MR. C | HRISTIANSEN: | | |
| 12 | ٥ | lsn't that right? | | |
| 13 | А | Pardon me? | | |
| 14 | ٥ | The fall, is that, in your view the fall? | | |
| 15 | | MR. VANNAH: My goodness, it's the calendar fall. | | |
| 16 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I'm just asking | | |
| 17 | | MR. VANNAH: Winter is December 21st, Your Honor. Why | | |
| 18 | are we going into this? | | | |
| 19 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Well, they don't want me to read the | | |
| 20 | rest of it, | Judge, I get it, but we're going to finish. | | |
| 21 | BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN: | | | |
| 22 | ٥ | Do you see where it says: Value due to the conduct of one of | | |
| 23 | the Defen | dants. There's a typo in there that says, do, D-O, instead of D- | | |
| 24 | U-E? | | | |
| 25 | | THE COURT: And where is this, Mr. Christiansen? | | |
| | | AA01008 | | |
| | | - 129 - | | |

| 1 | | THE WITNESS: Between 7 and 8. |
|----|--|---|
| 2 | | THE COURT: Okay. |
| 3 | | THE WITNESS: Yeah, I see it. |
| 4 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: There's my finger, Judge. I'm sorry. |
| 5 | | THE COURT: Okay. |
| 6 | BY MR. CH | HRISTIANSEN: |
| 7 | ٥ | Due to the conduct of one of the Defendants. And then I |
| 8 | want to be | e real clear, Mr. Edgeworth |
| 9 | А | Uh-huh. |
| 10 | Q | and after a significant sum of money was offered to |
| 11 | Plaintiffs from Defendants, Simon became determined to get more, so he | |
| 12 | started asking me to modify our contract? | |
| 13 | А | Correct. |
| 14 | Q | Thereafter, I sent an email labeled 'contingency. Did I read |
| 15 | that right? | |
| 16 | А | Correct. |
| 17 | ٥ | Your email labeled contingency is August 22nd of 2017? |
| 18 | А | Correct. |
| 19 | ٥ | And as you told the Court there wasn't one dollar on the |
| 20 | table to se | ttle this case with you, when you wrote that email? |
| 21 | А | Correct. |
| 22 | ٥ | So this affidavit that says, after a significant sum of money |
| 23 | was offere | ed to Plaintiffs from Defendants, that's materially false, correct? |
| 24 | А | Incorrect. |
| 25 | ٥ | Sir, at the time you wrote the contingency email don't look |
| | | AA01009 - 130 - |

| 1 | at your lawyers for answers, sir, please. | | |
|----|--|--|--|
| 2 | А | I'm not looking at my lawyers, sir, and I don't like the | |
| 3 | implicatio | n. | |
| 4 | Q | When you wrote the email, in this affidavit you say: After a | |
| 5 | significan | t sum of money was offered to Plaintiffs from Defendants. Tell | |
| 6 | the Judge | the day you wrote the email how much money had been | |
| 7 | offered fro | om the Defense? | |
| 8 | А | Can I explain? | |
| 9 | Q | No. Answer the question. Tell the Judge | |
| 10 | | THE COURT: Sir, we just need you to answer the question. | |
| 11 | | THE WITNESS: You asked me to tell the Judge | |
| 12 | BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN: | | |
| 13 | Q | How much money had been offered, the day, August 22nd, | |
| 14 | 2017, whe | en you wrote contingency fee email? | |
| 15 | А | Zero. | |
| 16 | Q | So the statement that we just read: After a significant sum of | |
| 17 | money wa | as offered to the Plaintiffs from the Defendants, is false. When | |
| 18 | you wrote and you claim that's what caused you to write the | | |
| 19 | contingency fee email. That's what the paragraph says, sir, correct? | | |
| 20 | А | No. There are four events listed here, sir. They all occurred | |
| 21 | at differer | nt times. One of them occurred, May 3rd. | |
| 22 | Q | Mr. Edgeworth, this is called cross. I'm asking you questions | |
| 23 | that call fo | or a yes or no answer, and I'm entitled to a yes or no answer. | |
| 24 | Okay? | | |
| 25 | А | Okay. | |
| | | AA010 | |

AA01010

| 1 | THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Christiansen, he's not going to agree | | |
|----|--|--|--|
| 2 | with you about whether or not I mean, his version of events is that that | | |
| 3 | email is not false, so you will be free to argue your version of events | | |
| 4 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: All right. | | |
| 5 | THE COURT: in your argument. | | |
| 6 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Good enough, Judge. | | |
| 7 | BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN: | | |
| 8 | Q Sorry, I jumped ahead. I want to go back with you to the | | |
| 9 | initial portion of Mr. Simon doing you a favor. In August of 2016 | | |
| 10 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Mr. Greene, Exhibit 80, 3, 4, 5 and 6. | | |
| 11 | BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN: | | |
| 12 | Q you wrote Mr. Simon an email that says, August the 15th: | | |
| 13 | So far I've paid 201,000 in repairs, with many more bills coming. Here is | | |
| 14 | a list I have paid, and a list of other costs that have not yet been paid. | | |
| 15 | Not been paid yet, I apologize. If I was to pay the American Grating | | |
| 16 | invoices for Mark and my time during the cleanup I would need to | | |
| 17 | borrow more money. | | |
| 18 | Did I read that correctly? | | |
| 19 | A Correct. | | |
| 20 | Q You and Mark, Mark works for American Grating? | | |
| 21 | A Yes. | | |
| 22 | Q Is he the person you borrowed some of the money from? | | |
| 23 | A No. | | |
| 24 | Q Okay. And you and Mark were billing American Grating for | | |
| 25 | your time, or keeping a tally, I guess? | | |
| | AA0101 | | |
| | - 132 - | | |

| 1 | А | Keeping a tally only during the cleanup of the damage cost. | | |
|----|------------|--|--|--|
| 2 | Q | And then you attach a spreadsheet, and this is the first of | | |
| 3 | we're goir | ng to see a bunch of them, but I think you're familiar with your | | |
| 4 | own sprea | own spreadsheets? | | |
| 5 | А | Yes. | | |
| 6 | Q | Let me un-staple it, so it says: Bills and payments from | | |
| 7 | water dam | nage after sprinkler had erupted? | | |
| 8 | А | Correct. | | |
| 9 | Q | Did I read that correct? Okay. This is attached to an August | | |
| 10 | the 15th e | mail. | | |
| 11 | А | Correct. | | |
| 12 | Q | Does that appear accurate? Okay. And of the monies you've | | |
| 13 | expended | expended there's nothing for attorney's fees, correct? | | |
| 14 | А | Correct. | | |
| 15 | Q | In fact, you write in the email, and I've highlighted it, is you | | |
| 16 | don't knov | w what the lawyer bill is going to be, right? | | |
| 17 | А | I hadn't received a bill then. No, that's correct. | | |
| 18 | Q | It says, do not know. That's a quote, correct? | | |
| 19 | А | Correct. | | |
| 20 | Q | And you authored this? | | |
| 21 | А | Correct. | | |
| 22 | Q | August 15th, three months after this favor began, you still | | |
| 23 | don't knov | w what the bill's going to be? | | |
| 24 | А | Correct. | | |
| 25 | | THE COURT: What Exhibit is that, Mr. Christiansen? | | |
| | | AA01012 | | |
| | | - 133 - | | |

| 1 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Exhibit 80, Bate stamp 3425 through | | |
|----|--|---|--|--|
| 2 | 26, Your H | 26, Your Honor. | | |
| 3 | BY MR. CI | HRISTIANSEN: | | |
| 4 | ٥ | Do you see a line item anywhere on this, for stigma damage, | | |
| 5 | or loss of | value to your house, because it flooded? | | |
| 6 | А | No. I put that on after this. | | |
| 7 | ٥ | So you didn't know what stigma damage was at the time you | | |
| 8 | authored | this? | | |
| 9 | А | Yes, I did. | | |
| 10 | ٥ | You just didn't include it? | | |
| 11 | А | Correct. | | |
| 12 | ٥ | Okay. And that calculation of damages is something, as a | | |
| 13 | meticulous, my word not yours, client, very hands-on, that you routinely | | | |
| 14 | did, you always did the damage calculation that got sent in the 16.1? | | | |
| 15 | А | I didn't know it was getting sent in, but later in the case I | | |
| 16 | found out | | | |
| 17 | ٥ | Okay. Those are your spreadsheets, right, Mr. Edgeworth? | | |
| 18 | А | They were | | |
| 19 | ٥ | Okay. | | |
| 20 | А | correct. I had no idea they were being submitted to the | | |
| 21 | Court. | | | |
| 22 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Okay. And just by way of easy | | |
| 23 | example, Exhibit 39, Greene I'm sorry, 79, I misspoke. | | | |
| 24 | BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN: | | | |
| 25 | ٥ | Is the November 18, 2016, early case conference, witness and | | |
| | | AA01013 | | |
| | | - 134 - | | |

| 1 | exhibit list, and I just showed you that to show you the date. So, this is | | |
|----|--|--|--------|
| 2 | mid-November, and then I want to focus your attention on another one | | |
| 3 | of those sp | preadsheets. Is that your spreadsheet? | |
| 4 | А | Yes, definitely. | |
| 5 | ٥ | Can you read that, or do you need me to blow it up? | |
| 6 | А | l can see it. | |
| 7 | ٥ | Okay. | |
| 8 | А | It's a little blurry, but I think we can work with it. | |
| 9 | Q | All right. And can we agree that there's no line item for | |
| 10 | expenses for attorney's fees? | | |
| 11 | А | Correct. I still hadn't received the bill yet. | |
| 12 | Q | There's line items from the interest payments, as you told | |
| 13 | Her Honor you were going to have to make? | | |
| 14 | А | Correct. | |
| 15 | Q | Again, to your friend and to your mother-in-law? | |
| 16 | А | Correct. | |
| 17 | Q | And no cost for attorney's fees? | |
| 18 | А | I hadn't received a bill yet. I couldn't put it in yet. | |
| 19 | Q | No hard costs for money fronted by attorneys, correct? | |
| 20 | А | l had no bill. | |
| 21 | Q | No hourly rate, correct? | |
| 22 | А | Correct. | |
| 23 | Q | And then, things to be determined: Reduction of house | |
| 24 | value. Thi | is is the first time that line item makes its way to your | |
| 25 | spreadsheet? | | |
| | | Α | A01014 |

| А | Yes. Well, maybe not the first. I don't know how many |
|--------------|--|
| iterations | of this sheet I made. Probably hundreds, as bills came in. |
| ٥ | Okay. And so, as of November you had yet to receive a bill, |
| correct? | |
| А | From Mr. Simon, correct. |
| ٥ | That's what I meant. I apologize for not being complete. |
| А | Sorry. I just wanted to put it in context, because we were |
| talking ab | out a sheet |
| ٥ | True, thank you. |
| А | where I was putting bills on as they came in. |
| ٥ | You answered me technically correct, so I appreciate that. |
| You had n | ot asked for a bill either, correct? |
| А | l don't think so, l don't know, though. |
| ٥ | As you told me the case was sort of in flux, things were |
| changing. | You hadn't signed a fee agreement, correct? |
| А | I believe we were talking about a very small series of dates |
| between A | August 28th and June 10th, when you were using in flux, and |
| stuff, but - | - |
| ٥ | Had you signed a fee agreement by November, the day we |
| just were | talking about? |
| А | No. |
| ٥ | Had you been billed a dollar? |
| А | No. |
| ٥ | Had you paid any costs? |
| А | No. |
| | AA010 |
| | iterations Q correct? A Q A talking ab Q A Q You had n A Q You had n A Q changing. A between A stuff, but - Q just were f A Q |

015

| 1 | Q | Had you located any experts? |
|----|--------------|---|
| 2 | А | Pardon me? |
| 3 | ٥ | Had you located any experts? |
| 4 | А | No. |
| 5 | ٥ | Because that reduction of house value, right, that came to be |
| 6 | a big line i | tem in your damages, fair? |
| 7 | А | Fair. |
| 8 | Q | And who was it that got you an expert to testify to a |
| 9 | reduction | in house value? |
| 10 | А | Danny Simon. |
| 11 | ٥ | Who was the expert? |
| 12 | А | His brother-in-law. |
| 13 | Q | And does he live here in Las Vegas? |
| 14 | А | l do not know. |
| 15 | Q | Who was it that found the book that Mr. Olivas [phonetic] |
| 16 | relied upo | n to opine about loss of value? |
| 17 | А | Danny Simon. |
| 18 | Q | Danny Simon? |
| 19 | А | Correct. |
| 20 | Q | And that was a million and a half dollar line item for you, |
| 21 | correct? | |
| 22 | А | Correct. |
| 23 | Q | And at least as of November it hadn't been determined yet, |
| 24 | of '16, wha | at I just showed you? |
| 25 | А | Correct. |
| | | AA01016 |
| | | - 137 - |

| 1 | ۵ | And you told the Court, and there was the Judge and I | |
|----|--|--|--|
| 2 | didn't understand. This is the first bill on this, this would be number 8, | | |
| 3 | that Mr. S | imon sent you. Is that what brought here, I'll go to the last | |
| 4 | page, that | will probably help you. Does that look sorry, Mister | |
| 5 | A | Okay, yeah. | |
| 6 | ۵ | that's all I get. | |
| 7 | A | That's right. | |
| 8 | ۵ | Does that appear about right? | |
| 9 | A | Yes, I seen it. | |
| 10 | ٥ | And the time entries go through 12/2 of '16? | |
| 11 | A | Correct. Although the could you flip it back for half a | |
| 12 | second? | | |
| 13 | ۵ | It does. The timeframe says 11/11 of '16. | |
| 14 | A | We can only see | |
| 15 | | THE COURT: We can only see your hand. | |
| 16 | | THE WITNESS: your hand, sir. | |
| 17 | BY MR. CI | HRISTIANSEN: | |
| 18 | ۵ | Oh, I'm sorry. The time? | |
| 19 | A | Okay, yeah. I thought, yeah, it's a typo or whatever, I guess. | |
| 20 | ۵ | Yeah. So, what the last line says it's through 11/11 of '16, but | |
| 21 | that's not | even reflected by, if you just look at the last entry, there's | |
| 22 | entries up | through the first part of December, correct? | |
| 23 | A | Correct. | |
| 24 | ۵ | And this was the generous bill, that was your descriptive | |
| 25 | term? | | |
| | | AA01017 | |
| | | - 138 - | |

| 1 | А | Yes. |
|----|-------------|---|
| 2 | | THE COURT: What exhibit is this, Mr. Christiansen? |
| 3 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: 8. |
| 4 | | THE COURT: 8. |
| 5 | BY MR. CH | HRISTIANSEN: |
| 6 | Q | He'd been representing you for seven-ish months? |
| 7 | А | Correct. |
| 8 | Q | And you thought this bill was generous, in his favor? |
| 9 | А | Correct. |
| 10 | Q | Are there like dates for your initial meeting? You and I recall |
| 11 | that it was | 5/28 on a Saturday |
| 12 | А | Yes |
| 13 | Q | in the bill? |
| 14 | А | it was 5/28. |
| 15 | Q | No. I meant, is it in the bill? Is there a date next to entry? |
| 16 | А | There should be, but there's not. |
| 17 | Q | But on there's no dates |
| 18 | А | Yeah. |
| 19 | Q | down to witnesses and exhibit lists, correct? |
| 20 | А | Correct. |
| 21 | Q | Mr. Simon made this bill at your request, correct? |
| 22 | А | I don't know. I probably asked for a bill at some point. |
| 23 | Q | Right. You wanted a bill, just like you wanted the promissory |
| 24 | notes, so t | hat you could claim damages in excess of your property |
| 25 | damage o | f around 500,000, right? |
| | | AA01018 |
| | 1 | _ 139 _ |

| 1 | А | l don't follow you, l'm sorry? |
|----|--------------|---|
| 2 | Q | Sure. You understand under the Lange contract that you |
| 3 | were entit | tled to go back against Lange for amounts you paid an attorney |
| 4 | to enforce | e a warranty Lange refused to enforce? |
| 5 | А | Yes. Mr. Simon said I'd get all my legal costs back, correct. |
| 6 | Q | So you wanted bills so you could present those bills, so that |
| 7 | you could | ultimately try to recover for those bills, correct? |
| 8 | А | Well, I understand now. Yeah, correct. |
| 9 | Q | Okay. All right. All right. |
| 10 | А | Yes. You know, I wanted my money back. |
| 11 | Q | Good. And what you agreed in your affidavits to pay Mr. |
| 12 | Simon for | r, and you were very careful when you authored those, wasn't |
| 13 | for all of h | nis time, but for all of what he wrote down, correct? |
| 14 | А | Pardon me? I don't see the difference. |
| 15 | Q | You don't see the difference? |
| 16 | А | No. |
| 17 | Q | I mean, if I pull a bunch of these emails, you, Mr. Edgeworth, |
| 18 | wanted to | be paid 150 bucks, you told me, for all of your time during the |
| 19 | remediati | on? |
| 20 | А | Yeah. Well, I supervised the remediation. Yes, I did. |
| 21 | Q | That's all of your time, correct? Not just portions of it? |
| 22 | А | Yes. But I wrote it all down. |
| 23 | Q | All right. And so, Mr. Simon, what you agreed to pay him |
| 24 | was for w | hat he wrote down, as opposed to what he spent? |
| 25 | А | It should be the same thing, I don't get |
| | | AA01019 |
| | | - 140 - |

| 1 | ٥ | Right |
|----|--------------|--|
| 2 | A | your meaning, like |
| 3 | ۵ | Unless you're doing a favor for your friend, right? |
| 4 | A | He stopped doing a favor, it's on the bill. He actually billed |
| 5 | for the fa | avor duration is on that bill too. |
| 6 | ٥ | Okay. |
| 7 | A | So |
| 8 | ٥ | And you didn't want to pay Mr. Marquis, I think it was Craig |
| 9 | Marquis? | |
| 10 | A | Craig Marquis, yeah. The guy |
| 11 | ٥ | l'm sorry, l didn't mean to interrupt you. |
| 12 | A | He's the person who first told me about the stigma damage. |
| 13 | ٥ | He wanted like a large retainer; correct, 50 grand? |
| 14 | A | l think he wanted 50 grand, yeah. |
| 15 | ٥ | You didn't want to pay that? |
| 16 | A | That's not why I didn't hire him. |
| 17 | ٥ | You wanted your friend to do you a favor? |
| 18 | А | That's not why I didn't hire Mr. Marquis. |
| 19 | ٥ | Did Mr. Marquis present you with a fee agreement? |
| 20 | А | No. We had a consultation, and I never hired him, because |
| 21 | of certain t | things he said in the consultation. |
| 22 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: John, Exhibit 79. |
| 23 | | MR. VANNAH: Thank you. |
| 24 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: This is Exhibit 79, Your Honor. Bate |
| 25 | Stamps 13 | 81 through 1390. |
| | | AA01020 |

| 1 | BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN: | | |
|----|-----------------------------------|--|--|
| 2 | ٥ | Did you get, and it's you and I just left off, Mr. Edgeworth, | |
| 3 | in mid-No | ovember, right, about seven-ish months from the time you first | |
| 4 | talked to | Mr. Simon? | |
| 5 | А | I think it was 12/2, and you said that, yeah. The bill says 11 | |
| 6 | mid-Nove | ember, on the back, but then you pointed at a 12/2 entry | |
| 7 | Q | That's right. | |
| 8 | А | so, I don't know. I don't know where we left off. | |
| 9 | ٥ | In the computation of damages from mid-November there | |
| 10 | were no attorney's fees, correct? | | |
| 11 | А | Correct. | |
| 12 | Q | There's a subsequent computation of damages done in | |
| 13 | March. Is | that right? Do you remember that? I'll just show you, it's | |
| 14 | Exhibit 79 |), March 5th, 2017. | |
| 15 | А | Okay. | |
| 16 | Q | Supplement to the ECC. And see if you can tell Her Honor if | |
| 17 | that's and | other one of your spreadsheets? | |
| 18 | А | Yes, it is. | |
| 19 | Q | And now you're listing what you asked Mr. Simon to | |
| 20 | accumula | te for you, his bill? | |
| 21 | А | Yes. | |
| 22 | Q | And you call it for lawyer and lab expenses? | |
| 23 | А | Yes. I think that's all that was on the bill. | |
| 24 | Q | That was because Mr. Simon fronted some costs for labs or | |
| 25 | being use | ed to do certain things? | |
| | | AA0102 | |
| | | - 142 - | |

| 1 | A I don't know if he fronted them or not. I don't know the | | |
|----|---|--|--|
| 2 | timing of when Mr. Simon paid the invoice versus when I paid Mr. | | |
| 3 | Simon. So, yes, he paid a lab, and I reimbursed him. I don't know if it | | |
| 4 | was fronted or not. | | |
| 5 | Q You never deposited a retainer | | |
| 6 | A No. | | |
| 7 | Q to be used to pay experts for? | | |
| 8 | A No. | | |
| 9 | Q And that's what is typically done in hourly billable lawyers, | | |
| 10 | correct? | | |
| 11 | A It depends. | | |
| 12 | Q All right. | | |
| 13 | THE COURT: And, sir, you said you know that you | | |
| 14 | reimbursed Mr. Simon, so that's taking the assumption that you believed | | |
| 15 | he had already paid the money, and you were paying him back. Is that | | |
| 16 | what reimburse means to you? | | |
| 17 | THE WITNESS: No. Like sometimes, you know, if billed this | | |
| 18 | timeline, which I don't know when the lab let's say the lab sent him a | | |
| 19 | bill on December 1st, and he gave me a bill, I paid all my bills very | | |
| 20 | quickly. So | | |
| 21 | THE COURT: Right. But you just said you reimbursed him, | | |
| 22 | what does that mean | | |
| 23 | THE WITNESS: Oh. | | |
| 24 | THE COURT: to you, because to me | | |
| 25 | THE WITNESS: Yeah. | | |
| | AA01022 | | |
| 1 | 4.40 | | |

| 1 | | THE COURT: reimburse means somebody paid for |
|----|-------------|---|
| 2 | | THE WITNESS: Pay it again. |
| 3 | | THE COURT: something, and I pay them back. |
| 4 | | THE WITNESS: Yeah. |
| 5 | | THE COURT: But does that mean something different? |
| 6 | | THE WITNESS: I paid him the amount he asked for, for costs. |
| 7 | Whether i | t was a reimbursement, because he had already paid the costs, |
| 8 | or whethe | er he waited and paid it |
| 9 | | THE COURT: You don't know. |
| 10 | | THE WITNESS: I'm not sure of. Because I |
| 11 | | THE COURT: Okay. |
| 12 | | THE WITNESS: don't have the |
| 13 | | THE COURT: Mr. Christiansen. |
| 14 | | THE WITNESS: You've only given me |
| 15 | | THE COURT: It's okay, sir. |
| 16 | | THE WITNESS: Yeah. |
| 17 | | THE COURT: There's no question pending |
| 18 | | THE WITNESS: Okay. |
| 19 | | THE COURT: you've answered. |
| 20 | | THE WITNESS: Sorry. |
| 21 | BY MR. CI | HRISTIANSEN: |
| 22 | ۵ | I want to go down now this is dated March the 6th. After |
| 23 | the Decen | nber bill that you and I talked about, the one that has the two |
| 24 | different c | dates, the typo |
| 25 | А | Yeah. |
| | | AA01023 |
| | | - 144 - |

| 1 | ٥ | did you get a bill in January? |
|----|-------------|--|
| 2 | А | No, I don't think so. |
| 3 | ٥ | February? |
| 4 | А | No. |
| 5 | ٥ | March? |
| 6 | А | I'm sorry, sir, I don't know when the next bill came, so |
| 7 | ٥ | Well, I'm pretty sure you can deduce it, since your line item |
| 8 | only inclu | des the bill from December, that as of March the 5th you'd not |
| 9 | seen anot | her bill? |
| 10 | А | That's fair. If I received a bill I would put it into the |
| 11 | spreadshe | eet. |
| 12 | ٥ | So by this point Danny Mr. Simon has been representing |
| 13 | you for jus | st shy of ten months, end of May through early March? |
| 14 | А | Correct. |
| 15 | ٥ | And you got one bill? |
| 16 | А | Correct. |
| 17 | ٥ | No associate time, ever? |
| 18 | А | I think that's correct. |
| 19 | Q | I can show you. Do you think there's any time for an |
| 20 | associate | on Danny's initial bill? |
| 21 | А | I didn't say that. I said, I think you are correct. |
| 22 | ٥ | All right. Well, let's look together. |
| 23 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: This is Exhibit 8, Your Honor. |
| 24 | | THE COURT: 8? |
| 25 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: 8. |
| | | AA01024 |
| | 1 | - 145 - |

| 1 | | THE COURT: Okay. | |
|----|--|---|--|
| 2 | BY MR. CI | HRISTIANSEN: | |
| 3 | ۵ | This is Mr. Simon's 12 of '16 bill. Do you see any time for an | |
| 4 | associate | on this bill, Mr. Edgeworth? | |
| 5 | А | l don't think so, no. | |
| 6 | ٥ | Okay. And for your second computation of damages, I think | |
| 7 | this will co | onfirm what you already told me you recalled, for a value | |
| 8 | appraisal, there's some expense for \$5,000? | | |
| 9 | А | Yes. | |
| 10 | ٥ | And that was to John Olivas? | |
| 11 | А | I believe so. | |
| 12 | ٥ | Mr. Simon's brother-in-law? | |
| 13 | А | Correct. | |
| 14 | ٥ | Who created a loss of value, or stigma damage report that | |
| 15 | ended up | being a line item of a million-five and change, for your house? | |
| 16 | А | Correct. Or maybe it was a million. I'm not sure; one or the | |
| 17 | other, yea | h. | |
| 18 | ٥ | All right. On your calculation, sir, just by this is March, so | |
| 19 | we're on the same day, the 5th, 2017. | | |
| 20 | | THE COURT: I think it's the 6th, Mr. Christiansen. | |
| 21 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: You're right, Judge. | |
| 22 | | THE COURT: Okay. | |
| 23 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: March the 6th | |
| 24 | | THE COURT: Just so we have the record. | |
| 25 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: 2017. I apologize, Your Honor. | |
| | | AA0102 | |

AA01025

| 1 | BY MR. CI | HRISTIANSEN: |
|----|-------------|--|
| 2 | ٥ | And I just go back to your line item, do you see the entry for |
| 3 | lawyer ex | penses? |
| 4 | А | Yes. |
| 5 | ٥ | It says, through December 1 of 2016? |
| 6 | А | Correct. |
| 7 | ٥ | Does that help refresh your recollection that you wouldn't |
| 8 | have recei | ived any additional ones, or you would have put them in here? |
| 9 | А | Yeah, I said that. Like these are pretty accurate, whenever I |
| 10 | got an inv | oice I would then, almost immediately |
| 11 | ٥ | And |
| 12 | А | if I was at work. |
| 13 | ٥ | the total, Mr. Edgeworth, between what you paid and what |
| 14 | you expec | cted to pay is \$1,019,400, and I think that says \$37.23? |
| 15 | А | Yes. |
| 16 | ٥ | And not paid or invoiced yet. Did I miss it, or is there there |
| 17 | are no line | e item for attorney's fees? |
| 18 | А | There's no line item. |
| 19 | ٥ | So there's nothing reflecting any work done between |
| 20 | December | r and March, when you prepared this, that would indicate to |
| 21 | anybody v | what you were paying Mr. Simon for whatever he was doing, |
| 22 | right? | |
| 23 | А | I was only sending this to Mr. Simon. |
| 24 | ٥ | That's not what I said. |
| 25 | А | Okay. |
| | | AA01026 |

| 1 | ٥ | There's nothing on this document that you created that |
|----|--|---|
| 2 | reflects w | hat you were compensating Danny Simon for, during the |
| 3 | months fr | om December, when you got the first bill, through March, |
| 4 | when you | prepared this? |
| 5 | А | No. |
| 6 | ٥ | No, there is not? It's not on the document, correct? |
| 7 | А | I do not see it on the document. No, it's not there. |
| 8 | ۵ | And, sir, that day was March the 6th, and the next day |
| 9 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: This 87, John. |
| 10 | BY MR. C | HRISTIANSEN: |
| 11 | ٥ | you, through your lawyer, sent an offer of judgment to |
| 12 | Lange Plu | mbing for a \$1 million, correct? |
| 13 | А | Correct. |
| 14 | ۵ | All right. So, if I went back and showed you your |
| 15 | spreadshe | eet, the value you had determined for past and future damages |
| 16 | was just a | little bit more to the million. You authorized Mr. Simon to |
| 17 | offer Lange, the plumber that installed the sprinklers, to pay you \$1 | |
| 18 | million to | settle the entire case? |
| 19 | А | Correct. |
| 20 | Q | And you knew, because Mr. Simon explained it to you, that if |
| 21 | Lange we | re to accept that offer of judgment, they would have made you |
| 22 | give your | claim against Viking to Lange as part of the settlement, right? |
| 23 | А | l'm sorry? |
| 24 | ٥ | Sure. You had a claim against Lange? |
| 25 | А | Lange Plumbing, yeah. They |
| | | AA01027 |
| | | |

| 1 | ٥ | Yeah |
|----|-------------|---|
| 2 | А | installed it. Yeah, yeah. |
| 3 | ٥ | Lange Plumbing, because Lange had failed to go enforce |
| 4 | the warra | nty as it was required under your contract? |
| 5 | А | Correct. |
| 6 | ٥ | You knew if Lange would accept this offer of judgment for a |
| 7 | million bu | cks, you sent in early March, that it would want from you, in |
| 8 | exchange | for the million, that ability to go after Viking for the money it |
| 9 | paid you, | right? |
| 10 | А | No. I'm not sure I understand that right now. So, if I sign |
| 11 | this, then | |
| 12 | ٥ | Let me make it easy for you. You knew that if this offer was |
| 13 | accepted, | your case, in its entirety, was over, for you, Brian Edgeworth? |
| 14 | А | l guess so. |
| 15 | ٥ | Okay. And the value you had assigned the total value to |
| 16 | your prop | erty damage claim, that you sent an offer of judgment for was |
| 17 | a million b | oucks, right? |
| 18 | А | Correct. |
| 19 | ٥ | And I want to make sure I accurately state that as let me |
| 20 | check with | n you, Mr. Edgeworth, March the 7th of 2017, correct? |
| 21 | А | Correct. |
| 22 | ۵ | Your case settled November, between November 10th and |
| 23 | 15th, the s | sort of essential terms of the settlement were agreed for \$6 |
| 24 | million ag | ainst Viking, correct? |
| 25 | А | Correct. |
| | | AA010 |
| | | - 1/9 - |

| 1 | Q | And what's that, six no, eight months, my math's not too |
|----|------------|---|
| 2 | good. Eig | ht months, your property damage claim increased \$5 million, |
| 3 | by your o | wn assessment, right? |
| 4 | А | I don't think the property value ever that the property |
| 5 | damage c | laim grew. |
| 6 | Q | Right. |
| 7 | А | But the amount they paid for it, I totally agree, it grew. |
| 8 | Q | Five million bucks? |
| 9 | А | Yes. |
| 10 | Q | Is it reasonable to the lawyer work that Danny Simon did? |
| 11 | А | As a result of something they wanted to settle for, Viking, |
| 12 | correct. | |
| 13 | Q | And do you agree when you hired Mr. Simon there was zero |
| 14 | discussion | n of a punitive aspect to the claim? |
| 15 | А | Well, there was a discussion when he talked about why he |
| 16 | was going | g to bill me 550. He said, you know, you're only going to get |
| 17 | your dam | age costs back in this case, so it doesn't make sense to do it on |
| 18 | any kind o | of contingency, because, you know, your damage is your |
| 19 | damage, s | so you can't give away 40 percent of your damage. |
| 20 | Q | Right. That's to get reimbursed from Lange, Mr. Edgeworth, |
| 21 | do you se | e the difference? |
| 22 | А | No. I really didn't understand your last line of questioning |
| 23 | about it. | |
| 24 | Q | Okay. |
| 25 | А | The whole like the million dollar thing I was told was we |
| | | AA01029 |
| | | - 150 - |

| 1 | had to sig | n and put it to make sure I get my legal fees back. |
|----|-------------|--|
| 2 | Q | So an offer of judgment. So that if you later beat that |
| 3 | А | Yeah. I'd get my |
| 4 | Q | in a verdict |
| 5 | А | legal money back. |
| 6 | ٥ | you could go back and try to get your money, right? |
| 7 | А | Yeah. And get all my legal fees paid for. |
| 8 | ٥ | And that was something that Lange's contract contemplated |
| 9 | if you if | it, the plumbing company, failed to prosecute a warranty claim |
| 10 | on your b | ehalf, and you had to go pay somebody to do it, right? |
| 11 | А | Yes. |
| 12 | Q | All right. That offer of judgment did not reflect a loss of |
| 13 | value for s | stigma, or decreased value to your house, right? Because you |
| 14 | just paid f | ive grand to have somebody do the analysis of it, you didn't |
| 15 | have a rep | port yet? |
| 16 | А | I don't know when I got the report, but it didn't I agree with |
| 17 | you, it did | In't reflect that. |
| 18 | Q | You thereafter in June |
| 19 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: John, Exhibit 80, Bate Stamp 2784. |
| 20 | BY MR. C | HRISTIANSEN: |
| 21 | Q | On June of 2017, do an additional calculation of damage that |
| 22 | you sent t | o Mr. Simon; is that fair? |
| 23 | А | Yes. |
| 24 | Q | And your email says, If John accepts this logic, and then |
| 25 | (which I th | nink is, it is backed by that book and the case study) the claim |
| | | AA01030 |
| | | - 151 - |

| 1 | becomes | s more reasonable. |
|----|------------|--|
| 2 | Dio | d I read that correctly? |
| 3 | А | Yes. |
| 4 | ٥ | That's the book that Mr. Simon found? |
| 5 | А | He has a book by Randall Bell, talking about property |
| 6 | damage | and what happens |
| 7 | | THE COURT: Okay. Sir, is that the book that Mr. Simon |
| 8 | found? | |
| 9 | | THE WITNESS: Yes, sorry. |
| 10 | BY MR. (| CHRISTIANSEN: |
| 11 | ٥ | And John's brother-in-law? |
| 12 | А | Correct. |
| 13 | ٥ | My other question, I'll just continue to read, Mr. Edgeworth, |
| 14 | my othe | r question is, quote: "Can I change the billing rate I charged for |
| 15 | me, and | Mark supervising the repairs, now, that I have seen how you are |
| 16 | willing to | pay their experts that have less education and experience than |
| 17 | either M | ark or I?" |
| 18 | А | Yes. |
| 19 | ٥ | Did I read that correctly? |
| 20 | А | Yes. |
| 21 | ٥ | You wanted to change your rate? |
| 22 | А | Yes. |
| 23 | ٥ | Gotcha. And then you go down and list out legal and repairs, |
| 24 | 900,000. | Repairs still to be made, 300,000, and the first time you've got a |
| 25 | stigma v | alue of about a million bucks, it's actually exactly a million, |
| | | AA0103 |

)31

| 1 | correct? | |
|----|--------------|--|
| 2 | А | Correct. |
| 3 | ٥ | And you add that to additional legal and lab. Does it say |
| 4 | additional | legal and lab, the rate at which you'll pay that? |
| 5 | А | No, it does not. |
| 6 | ٥ | Okay, 2.4 million, right? |
| 7 | А | Correct. |
| 8 | ٥ | And then you go down and you say, and this is the first time |
| 9 | it's contaiı | ned in any writing in this case; and then hopefully we can |
| 10 | convince t | hem to award punitive, to further push the two to settle, but it |
| 11 | is far abov | e our generous settlement offer that they refused. |
| 12 | Did | I read that correctly? |
| 13 | А | Correct. |
| 14 | Q | This is the first time you're discussing punitives, correct? |
| 15 | А | It's the first time I put in an email? |
| 16 | Q | Is that right? |
| 17 | А | Not technically. |
| 18 | ٥ | Show me the email that it talks about punitives, before the |
| 19 | statement | ? |
| 20 | А | Well, we're not having a discussion, I put it in an email. |
| 21 | Q | Okay. |
| 22 | А | So it's the first time I mention it, you mean? |
| 23 | Q | Yes. |
| 24 | А | Likely. |
| 25 | Q | Okay. So up until June of 2000 I want to get that date |
| | | AA01032 |
| | | - 153 - |

| 1 | exactly rig | ht, June 9th of 2017, you never had any discussion about Mr. |
|----|---------------|---|
| 2 | Simon pur | suing a punitive claim on your behalf, fair? |
| 3 | А | Well, we discussed what Craig Marquis had told me. |
| 4 | Q | Sir, you just told me it was the first time you ever discussed |
| 5 | it in that er | mail. You just got done telling me that. |
| 6 | А | I believe I said, probably the first time I put punitive in an |
| 7 | email. | |
| 8 | Q | All right. And that was June of '17, right? |
| 9 | А | Yes. |
| 10 | Q | Simon had been your lawyer for 13 months? |
| 11 | А | Correct. |
| 12 | Q | And you'd still not seen a bill from an associate, right? |
| 13 | А | In June? |
| 14 | Q | Yeah. |
| 15 | А | I'm not sure. |
| 16 | Q | You had two bills in 13 months, totaling about 70 grand, |
| 17 | right? | |
| 18 | А | Likely. |
| 19 | Q | But you were paying him in his favor, that's your version, |
| 20 | right? | |
| 21 | А | No, I said one of his bills I'm not supposed to answer; is |
| 22 | that right? | |
| 23 | | THE COURT: Yeah, you are. |
| 24 | | THE WITNESS: Just say, yes, no? No. What I stated was, I |
| 25 | thought he | e billed generously in his favor for some of the block times in |
| | | AA01033 |
| | | - 154 - |

| 1 | his first bill. | | |
|----|-----------------|---|--|
| 2 | | THE COURT: And when you say first bill this is the bill that | |
| 3 | came out | of December? | |
| 4 | | THE WITNESS: December, correct | |
| 5 | | THE COURT: Okay. | |
| 6 | | THE WITNESS: was the first one. | |
| 7 | BY MR. C | HRISTIANSEN: | |
| 8 | ٥ | And can we agree that between March, when you sent the | |
| 9 | offer of ju | dgment in June, when you authored this last email to Mr. | |
| 10 | Simon, th | at the value of your claim as a result of his locating an expert, | |
| 11 | and findir | ng a book for the expert to rely on had more than doubled? | |
| 12 | А | Correct. | |
| 13 | ٥ | And then, historically, let's see if you can recall, sometime in | |
| 14 | June ther | e was a bunch of litigation over a protective order that Viking | |
| 15 | wanted in | place before it was going to produce a bunch of documents | |
| 16 | about spr | inkler activations, right? | |
| 17 | А | If you say so, yes. | |
| 18 | Q | Prior to that June date Danny Simon, not Brian Edgeworth, | |
| 19 | took the c | deposition of the binding, managing speaking agent, the | |
| 20 | 30(b)(6) w | vitness for Viking, correct? | |
| 21 | A | May 3rd, correct. | |
| 22 | Q | And in that deposition, Danny Simon, not Brian Edgeworth, | |
| 23 | secured to | estimony about how many activations Viking knew of? | |
| 24 | А | Correct. | |
| 25 | Q | And the data dump that came in the summer was obtained in | |
| | | AA01034 | |
| | | - 155 - | |

| 1 | the litigation | on, correct? | |
|----|----------------|---|--------|
| 2 | А | Correct. | |
| 3 | ٥ | And then provided to you by Ashley, Ms. Ferrel, this nice | |
| 4 | lady sitting | g right here, in a Dropbox? | |
| 5 | А | Correct. | |
| 6 | Q | And the documents contained in that Dropbox, or in those | |
| 7 | dated dum | nps, where in excess, would it be fair to say, of 60,000 pages? | |
| 8 | А | No. | |
| 9 | Q | How many pages, in your opinion? | |
| 10 | А | My best guess would be unique pages, 25. | |
| 11 | Q | l don't know what unique pages are. Just tell me | |
| 12 | | THE COURT: Sir, how many pages were in the document? | |
| 13 | | THE WITNESS: Probably 55,000, duplicates | |
| 14 | | THE COURT: Okay, 55,000 pages? | |
| 15 | | THE WITNESS: Yeah. But | |
| 16 | | THE COURT: Okay. | |
| 17 | | THE WITNESS: a lot were dups. | |
| 18 | BY MR. CH | HRISTIANSEN: | |
| 19 | Q | In August, Mr. Simon gives you a couple or gives you | |
| 20 | another bi | ll; is that right? | |
| 21 | А | Correct. | |
| 22 | Q | Now the third bill in 15, 16 months? | |
| 23 | А | Correct. | |
| 24 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: And that's Exhibit 26, Your Honor. I' | m |
| 25 | sorry | | |
| | | A | A01035 |

| 1 | | THE COURT: Okay. |
|----|--------------------------------------|---|
| 2 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Mr. Greene, Exhibit 26. |
| 3 | BY MR. CI | HRISTIANSEN: |
| 4 | ٥ | And what Mr. Simon says, it's for your review, let's discuss, |
| 5 | plan how | you may want to move forward, thanks. Correct? |
| 6 | А | Correct. |
| 7 | ٥ | And just in time, this comes after your email to Mr. Simon, |
| 8 | talking ab | out going for punitives, right? |
| 9 | А | Yes. |
| 10 | ٥ | And no word in time, during when you wrote your email nor |
| 11 | here, is ar | ny punitive work or the terms supporting agreed upon. You |
| 12 | never com | ne to terms about what he's going to do for punitives, correct? |
| 13 | А | Correct. |
| 14 | ٥ | And you're asking Mr. Simon some questions in July of '17, |
| 15 | about needing to rebut things. Fair? | |
| 16 | А | Correct. |
| 17 | ٥ | And remember when I asked you earlier, Mr. Edgeworth, |
| 18 | about you | r decision to, I think you called it a prudent one to borrow |
| 19 | money, di | d I used the right term? |
| 20 | А | Yeah. It's prudent. |
| 21 | ٥ | And I knew this was coming, this is the you know, when |
| 22 | you say to | Simon, hey, I have and I'm paraphrasing I have money I |
| 23 | had fundii | ng other ways to fund, I just chose to do it the way I chose to |
| 24 | do it? | |
| 25 | А | Huh. |
| | | AA010 |

| 1 | ٥ | A fair statement? And Danny answers your legal questions, |
|----|--|--|
| 2 | we already | y have, and that is rebut this? |
| 3 | А | Okay. |
| 4 | Q | Yes? And he tells you, you have to wait for their expert |
| 5 | reports? | |
| 6 | А | Yes. |
| 7 | Q | Because you don't know in the legal context if you need to |
| 8 | rebut thing | gs, you're asking your lawyer, and he's answering it? |
| 9 | А | Correct. |
| 10 | Q | And then in time, 21 days after, Mr. Simon says, here's your |
| 11 | third bill, l | et's talk about how you might want to move forward, you may |
| 12 | want to move forward, you then write the contingency email, correct? | |
| 13 | А | Correct. |
| 14 | Q | And if I read your affidavits correctly, the contingency email |
| 15 | comes afte | er Simon gives you his third bill you and he travel to San |
| 16 | Diego. There's discussion in an airport, I think Mr. Vannah said you | |
| 17 | might have had a beer or something, how to relative to how to move | |
| 18 | forward? | |
| 19 | А | Correct. |
| 20 | Q | All right. And prior to that you'd had no agreement about |
| 21 | punitive d | amages, correct? |
| 22 | А | Correct. |
| 23 | Q | And you actually say that in this email; do you not? We |
| 24 | never really had a structured discussion about how this might be done. | |
| 25 | Did | I read that correctly? |
| | | AA010 |

| 1 | А | Correct. |
|----|------------|---|
| 2 | Q | And that is how Mr. Simon might be fairly compensated for |
| 3 | pursuing a | a case that had blossomed, to use your term, into one of 55,000 |
| 4 | pages in a | document on it, correct? |
| 5 | А | I don't agree with what your statement was, no. |
| 6 | Q | I just did you use the term blossomed? |
| 7 | А | No, I please rephrase it. Repeat your question, please |
| 8 | Q | Sure. |
| 9 | А | and I'll try to |
| 10 | Q | In your affidavit, sir, did you say the case blossomed, which |
| 11 | caused yo | u to write this email after a significant sum of money above |
| 12 | the 500,00 | 0 had been offered by one of the Defendants? |
| 13 | А | Correct. |
| 14 | Q | And when you wrote this email not one dollar had been |
| 15 | offered by | the Defendants? |
| 16 | А | Correct. |
| 17 | | THE COURT: Which exhibit is this email, Mr. Christiansen? |
| 18 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Exhibit 27, Your Honor, Bate stamp |
| 19 | 399. l'm s | orry, Mr. Greene, I neglected to tell you that. |
| 20 | BY MR. CH | IRISTIANSEN: |
| 21 | Q | And so we're thorough, what you say in here is, I am more |
| 22 | than happ | y to keep paying hourly, but if we're going to go for punitive |
| 23 | we should | probably explore a hybrid of hourly on the claim, and then |
| 24 | some othe | er structure that incents both of us to win I think that means |
| 25 | and go aft | er the appeal that these scumbags will file, et cetera. |
| | | AA0103 |

| 1 | Did I read | that correctly? |
|----|------------|--|
| 2 | А | Yes, you did. |
| 3 | Q | And then so just from the first two sentences, as of August |
| 4 | 22nd, 201 | 7, you never had a structured discussion about going after |
| 5 | punitives, | correct? |
| 6 | А | Correct. |
| 7 | ٥ | No terms had been reached, correct? |
| 8 | А | Correct. |
| 9 | ۵ | Then you go on to say, obviously, that could not have been |
| 10 | done earli | ier, since I think again that's just a typo who would have |
| 11 | thought th | nis case would meet the hurdle of punitives at the start? |
| 12 | Did | I read that correctly? |
| 13 | А | Correct. |
| 14 | Q | So, in addition to saying this is your first, or this is a stab at a |
| 15 | constructi | ive discussion about punitives, you concede from that |
| 16 | sentence, | that way back in May of 2016, at the outset of the litigation |
| 17 | there was | no way to contemplate the case being punitive in nature? |
| 18 | А | Correct. |
| 19 | Q | So no terms could have been reached? |
| 20 | А | Correct. |
| 21 | Q | Then you go down to say, I could also swing hourly for the |
| 22 | whole cas | se (unless if I'm off what this is going cost). I would likely |
| 23 | borrow ar | nother 450,000 from Margaret, in 250 and 200 increments, and |
| 24 | then eithe | er I could use one of the house sales for cash, or if things get |
| 25 | really bad | I still have a couple million in Bitcoin I could sell. |
| | | |

| 1 | Did | I read that accurately, sir? |
|----|--|--|
| 2 | A | Yes, you did. |
| 3 | ٥ | Doubt we will get Kinsale, that's one of the insurance |
| 4 | companie | S |
| 5 | A | That's Lange's insurance. |
| 6 | ۵ | Thank you. To settle for enough to really finance this. Did I |
| 7 | read that o | correctly? |
| 8 | A | Correct. |
| 9 | ۵ | So in other words, that's you saying, I doubt we can get the |
| 10 | insurance | companies to settle for enough to finance me [Brian], going |
| 11 | and borro | wing more money to keep paying for this case hourly? |
| 12 | A | Incorrect. |
| 13 | ۵ | I would have to pay the first 750,000 or so back to Collin and |
| 14 | Margaret, | and why would Kinsale sell it for 1 MM, when their exposure is |
| 15 | only 1 MM | I. 1 MM means a million, I assume? |
| 16 | A | Yes, it is. |
| 17 | ٥ | Did I read that all correctly? |
| 18 | A | Correct. |
| 19 | ۵ | And this is the email you wrote after the case had blossomed |
| 20 | and one of the Defendants had offered a considerable sum of money, | |
| 21 | right? | |
| 22 | A | This is not written after the case had or after the |
| 23 | Defendan | ts had offered a considerable sum of money. |
| 24 | ٥ | That's what you wrote in your affidavit, so I'm just asking |
| 25 | you, is tha | at your testimony? |
| | | AA01040 |
| | | - 161 - |

| 1 | А | That's not what I wrote in my affidavit. |
|----|------------------------|---|
| 2 | ٥ | All right. |
| 3 | А | It's commas, beside each of those four events. |
| 4 | ٥ | Do you know what a register of actions is, sir? |
| 5 | А | No. |
| 6 | ٥ | That's like all of us can look on it and see what was done in a |
| 7 | case and | - |
| 8 | А | Oh, I know what it is then, yeah |
| 9 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: It's Exhibit 63, Mr. Greene. |
| 10 | | THE WITNESS: I have that link, yeah. |
| 11 | BY MR. CH | IRISTIANSEN: |
| 12 | ۵ | And in your case, do you know how many entries are in the |
| 13 | register of | actions? |
| 14 | А | A lot. |
| 15 | ۵ | Who made all those entries? Whose work culminated in |
| 16 | those entri | es, yours or Danny Simon's? |
| 17 | А | Danny Simon filed them. |
| 18 | ۵ | Danny Simon's works, what took this case in March for a |
| 19 | million bud | cks, that you were willing to settle the whole thing for, to |
| 20 | November | in six, fair? |
| 21 | А | His filings in court? |
| 22 | ٥ | This case turned from a property damage claim to a punitive |
| 23 | damage ca | ase, correct? |
| 24 | А | I don't think we ever got a punitive damage case, no. There |
| 25 | was poten [.] | tial, though. |
| | | AA01041 |
| | | - 162 - |

| 1 | ٥ | Do you think Zurich paid 11, 12 times your property damage, |
|----|------------|--|
| 2 | because t | here's some like emotional distress attached to property |
| 3 | damage? | |
| 4 | А | Zurich didn't pay 11 or 12 times my property damage, sir? |
| 5 | ۵ | Zurich paid 6 million, right? |
| 6 | А | Zurich paid \$6 million, correct. |
| 7 | ۵ | And your estimation of your property damage, all these |
| 8 | document | ts I've been showing you, is about 500 grand, before you start |
| 9 | adding in | interest and things of that nature? |
| 10 | А | Correct. |
| 11 | Q | Right. You know, I know you're not a lawyer, that there's no |
| 12 | emotional | I distress claim attaching to a property damage case, correct? |
| 13 | А | Correct. |
| 14 | ۵ | All right. And so, the difference between your hard costs and |
| 15 | what you | got reflects Danny Simon changing the nature of the claim, |
| 16 | correct? | |
| 17 | А | I guess we disagree on why the parties settled, because my |
| 18 | answer w | ould be incorrect. |
| 19 | ۵ | Okay. Well, we're going to have a lawyer from one of the |
| 20 | parties co | me tell us why they settled. But they settled when there was a |
| 21 | pending n | notion to strike their answer, correct? |
| 22 | А | Correct. |
| 23 | ٥ | They settled after Her Honor excluded one of their experts, |
| 24 | because D | Danny Simon wrote a motion to exclude it, correct? |
| 25 | А | Correct. |
| | | AA01042 |
| | | - 163 - |

| 1 | Q | And they settled because there was a real risk their insured, |
|----|-------------|--|
| 2 | Viking, wo | ould be hit with a punitive damage award, which is non- |
| 3 | insurable, | correct? |
| 4 | А | I don't know that that's correct. |
| 5 | ٥ | What don't you know was correct? |
| 6 | А | You just said you said they settled because their insured |
| 7 | was going | g to I don't know that that's correct. That's not my opinion on |
| 8 | why they | settled at all. |
| 9 | ۵ | All right. One day after, just one day after your contingency |
| 10 | email, l've | e got it somewhere, you did another email to Mr. Simon, with |
| 11 | the spread | dsheet of your view of the value of your case; do you |
| 12 | remembe | r that? |
| 13 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: That's exhibit, Mr. Greene, 28, Bate |
| 14 | stamp 400 |). |
| 15 | BY MR. CI | HRISTIANSEN: |
| 16 | ٥ | August 23rd, Brian Edgeworth to Danny Simon? |
| 17 | А | Yes. |
| 18 | ۵ | Did this email, like two-thirds of these other emails, is after- |
| 19 | hours; is t | hat right, Mr. Edgeworth? |
| 20 | А | I don't know if they're two-thirds after hours or not. |
| 21 | ٥ | Did you write emails at all times of the day or night to Danny |
| 22 | Simon? | |
| 23 | А | Yes. I would write emails at all times |
| 24 | ٥ | Did you call |
| 25 | А | day and night. |
| | | AA01043 |
| | | - 164 - |

| 1 | Q | on a cell phone on all times day and night? |
|----|--|---|
| 2 | А | Not all times, but, yes, after |
| 3 | Q | Weekends? |
| 4 | А | business hours, definitely. |
| 5 | Q | And what you say here is, we may be past the point of no |
| 6 | return. W | hat you mean by that is this case might have to go to trial, |
| 7 | right? | |
| 8 | А | I don't know that that's what I meant, but |
| 9 | Q | The costs have added up so high I doubt they'll settle |
| 10 | anyway | I doubt they settle anyway, I apologize. This does not even |
| 11 | include up | ograded updated |
| 12 | А | Updated. |
| 13 | Q | legal and experts, any of my time wasted, et cetera. I |
| 14 | already owe Collin and Margaret over 85,000 now 850,000 now? | |
| 15 | А | Correct. |
| 16 | Q | So you don't, at the time you author this, have a bill, or even |
| 17 | an understanding of what the updated legal and expert fees are, correct? | |
| 18 | А | It's on the sheet, sir. |
| 19 | Q | This does not even include updated, legal and experts. Okay. |
| 20 | This is wr | itten August 23rd, the last legal cost you've got is July 31st. |
| 21 | So, my qu | lestion is the answer is, yes, you don't update to the day of |
| 22 | the | |
| 23 | А | Oh 31 to 23, correct. |
| 24 | Q | And here you value your case, the one that you valued to a |
| 25 | million bu | icks in March, at 3 million bucks, 3,078,000, right? |
| | | AA01044 |
| | | - 165 - |

| 1 | А | I would agree if you use a different term than value. My |
|----|-------------|---|
| 2 | damages, | or costs at that point were this. |
| 3 | ٥ | Right. And the biggest line item is the million-five stigma |
| 4 | damage, I | Danny's book and brother-in-law found you, right? |
| 5 | А | Correct. |
| 6 | ٥ | Then you're pestering Mr. Simon during this time to give you |
| 7 | pester is | s pejorative, I don't mean it that way, you're being proactive |
| 8 | with Mr. S | Simon to give you bills during this timeframe, right? |
| 9 | А | Yes, I was. |
| 10 | ۵ | Because you knew that you could add the bills to your |
| 11 | damages, | and potentially recover those bills under the contract claim |
| 12 | against La | inge, right? |
| 13 | А | That's not the reason I was being aggressive, but I agree with |
| 14 | part of yo | ur statement, just not the first half of your question, that that |
| 15 | was the re | eason I was being aggressive, asking for bills. |
| 16 | ٥ | Reflective of that is the August 29, 2017 email from it looks |
| 17 | like you m | nust have sent it. It says, your office still not has cashed |
| 18 | \$170,000 0 | check. And that's in like the subject line. And then Mr. Simon |
| 19 | answers y | ou back, I've been too busy with the Edgeworth case, fair? |
| 20 | А | Correct. |
| 21 | ٥ | You had your first mediation scheduled in this case October |
| 22 | the 10th; i | s that right? |
| 23 | А | I think it's the 20th, sir. |
| 24 | ٥ | October the 20th? |
| 25 | А | I think so. I could be wrong. |
| | | AA0104 |
| | | - 166 - |

| 1 | ٥ | I think it's the 10th. If it's not the 10th Mr. Greene can corre | ct |
|----|-------------|--|--------|
| 2 | me when | l get done. | |
| 3 | А | The second one was November 10th? | |
| 4 | ٥ | That's accurate? | |
| 5 | А | Yes. | |
| 6 | ٥ | Okay. So, in anticipation of your first mediation had there | |
| 7 | been any i | monies offered, leading up to the mediation by any of the | |
| 8 | Defendant | ts? | |
| 9 | А | No, I don't think so. | |
| 10 | ٥ | And going up to your first mediation you wrote Mr. Simon | an |
| 11 | email that | talked about I'll just settlement tolerance for mediation. | |
| 12 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Sorry, John, that's Exhibit 34. | |
| 13 | | THE COURT: Did you say 34, Mr. Christiansen? | |
| 14 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: It is. I can't read the little tiny numbe | rs |
| 15 | for the Bat | te stamp 408, Bate stamp 408. | |
| 16 | | THE CLERK: 406. | |
| 17 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: 406, sorry. | |
| 18 | BY MR. CH | HRISTIANSEN: | |
| 19 | ٥ | Is this | |
| 20 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: and it's 407, too, John. | |
| 21 | BY MR. CH | HRISTIANSEN: | |
| 22 | ٥ | Look like one of your spreadsheets, sir? | |
| 23 | А | Yeah. Simon asked for this to be made, correct? | |
| 24 | Q | This is leading into mediation number one? | |
| 25 | А | Correct. | |
| | | AA | 401046 |
| | | | |

| 1 | ٥ | And you have sort of three columns, what's non-negotiable, |
|----|-------------|---|
| 2 | in your vie | ew? |
| 3 | А | Correct. |
| 4 | Q | All right. And what's negotiable, or I think you say, limited |
| 5 | tolerance f | for negotiation? |
| 6 | А | Correct. |
| 7 | Q | All right. Like the stigma damage, that's negotiable? |
| 8 | А | Limited tolerance for negotiation, correct. |
| 9 | Q | Trapped capital interest. That's a line item I've not seen |
| 10 | before in a | any of your calculations. Is that something you created? |
| 11 | А | Craig Marquis told us that we could claim that. |
| 12 | Q | But you figured how much it was? |
| 13 | А | Correct. Yes, I did. |
| 14 | Q | And this is the first time it makes its way into one of your line |
| 15 | items of da | amages? |
| 16 | А | Correct. Or maybe not, but I'd have to look at all the |
| 17 | spreadshe | ets that were made. |
| 18 | Q | Prejudgment interest? |
| 19 | А | Correct. |
| 20 | Q | Well, what do you think you get 268,000 for in prejudgment |
| 21 | interest? | |
| 22 | А | Well, if you prevail in a case if you prevail at the end of |
| 23 | court you' | ll get judgment on you'll get judgment interest on the |
| 24 | judgment | amount |
| 25 | Q | Judgment exceeding |
| | | AA01047 |

| А | for the amount that |
|-------------|--|
| ٥ | half of your \$500,000 property claim? |
| А | What judgment? You're confusing me with the question. |
| ٥ | Sure. Your property claim you told me is a \$500,000 |
| property c | laim, and you think you're going to get 270 grand in interest? |
| А | If it's just simple math, sir. It says the assumptions over |
| here, and t | then you just take the number, and it's just math from it. |
| Q | See the first bill, it says legal bills? The first line, sorry. |
| А | Yes. |
| Q | That 518,000, that's not all attorney's fees, right; that's fees |
| and costs | lumped together? |
| А | I think so. |
| Q | And then do you see your comment out there to the right? |
| А | Likely more comment. |
| Q | So you authored this, you had no idea what was coming? |
| А | Correct. |
| Q | And you had no structured discussions with Danny about |
| pursuing a | a punitive claim, correct? |
| А | You asked two questions. Correct, I had no idea how many |
| more hour | rly bills would be coming, and correct, we still hadn't had a |
| structured | conversation about how to convert into a punitive agreement, |
| correct. | |
| Q | And the total I'm sorry, Mr. Edgeworth, I didn't ask you one |
| I had. The | e total of your damages with the negotiable and non-negotiable |
| items is ju | st under 3.8 million? |
| | AA01048 |
| | Q A Q property c A here, and c Q A Q and costs A Q and costs A Q and costs A Q and costs A Q and costs A Q A Q A Q A Q A Q A Q A Q A Q A Q A |

| 1 | А | Other than the line items that are |
|----|---|---|
| 2 | | THE COURT: Under the line items what? |
| 3 | | THE WITNESS: And the two on the side which may, or may |
| 4 | not be abl | e to be claimed, yes. See the two I said they destroyed the |
| 5 | building r | eputation and, you know, nothing in here for the all the |
| 6 | thousands | s of hours that have been wasted, so, yes. |
| 7 | BY MR. CI | HRISTIANSEN: |
| 8 | ۵ | And at the very bottom here you write, I'm more interested in |
| 9 | what we o | could get Kinsale to pay and still have a claim large enough |
| 10 | against Vi | king. That's what you wanted to get Kinsale is, as you were |
| 11 | told, is the | e Lange Plumbing insurance company? |
| 12 | А | Insurance carrier. |
| 13 | ۵ | So you wanted to get at Kinsale and try to settle them first? |
| 14 | А | Correct. The same with that email you put up three or four |
| 15 | ago, it's ro | oughly saying the same thing. Let's get Kinsale to settle, |
| 16 | because it's in their interest for me to pursue the claim against Viking; | |
| 17 | and they're not doing it at all. And then we use that money so that I | |
| 18 | don't have to take more loans. They're the weaker link of the two in the | |
| 19 | negotiation. | |
| 20 | ۵ | Right. You saw that from a business standpoint? |
| 21 | А | Yes. |
| 22 | ۵ | All right. It turns out you were wrong, right? |
| 23 | А | Correct. |
| 24 | ۵ | Mr. Simon was right, you were wrong? |
| 25 | А | Mr. Simon didn't rebut that. |
| | | AA01 |
| | | |

| 1 | ۵ | You wanted to go hard at Lange. Lange gave you, pursuant |
|----|--------------|---|
| 2 | to advice | by a different |
| 3 | А | This is |
| 4 | ۵ | office? |
| 5 | А | not a mediation, a one-day mediation |
| 6 | | THE COURT: Okay, sir. You have to let him finish |
| 7 | | THE WITNESS: Oh, sorry. I'm sorry. |
| 8 | | THE COURT: asking the question. Only one of you can |
| 9 | talk | |
| 10 | | THE WITNESS: I'm sorry |
| 11 | | THE COURT: at a time. |
| 12 | | THE WITNESS: I haven't done this. |
| 13 | | THE COURT: Okay. You need to let him finish. I told him the |
| 14 | same thin | g earlier. It applies to you too. Mr. Christiansen? |
| 15 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Thank you, Your Honor. |
| 16 | BY MR. CI | HRISTIANSEN: |
| 17 | ٥ | All right. How much did was offered at the October I |
| 18 | think it's (| October 10, it you're right, it's October 20th what was offered |
| 19 | at that me | ediation? |
| 20 | А | I think very little. I think Viking I don't even remember. I |
| 21 | think Lang | ge said 25 grand. I'm not sure if Viking said anything, or I |
| 22 | don't rem | ember. |
| 23 | ٥ | Okay. So nominal? |
| 24 | А | Nominal, that's one, correct. |
| 25 | Q | All right. Do you know what happened from a lawyer |
| | | AA01050 |
| | | - 171 - |

| 1 | standpoin | t, and a courtroom standpoint, between October and |
|----|--|---|
| 2 | Novembe | r, at the second mediation? |
| 3 | А | Do I know |
| 4 | ۵ | Do you know what Danny did, or his office did? |
| 5 | А | I know some of the things they did, yes. |
| 6 | Q | And when you went to the November mediation, the case as |
| 7 | it pertaine | ed to Viking resolved, right? |
| 8 | А | Yeah. A week later, the mediation the mediator settlement |
| 9 | you mean | ? |
| 10 | ۵ | Yeah. |
| 11 | А | Yes. |
| 12 | ٥ | So we're clear on the mediator settlement let's just back |
| 13 | up, we'll g | get you the in this case you provided an affidavit |
| 14 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: John, I 'm not sure which one, this is |
| 15 | your group, it's in your list; 9, I think. | |
| 16 | | [Parties confer] |
| 17 | | THE CLERK: Exhibit 9. |
| 18 | BY MR. CI | HRISTIANSEN: |
| 19 | ۵ | You wrote an affidavit dated July 25th, 2017, and it's one of |
| 20 | the exhibi | ts I'm sure Mr. Greene will talk to you about. Do you |
| 21 | remembe | r authoring that? |
| 22 | А | Yes. |
| 23 | | MR. GREENE: Hey, Pete, that's not an affidavit, that's an |
| 24 | email. | |
| 25 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I apologize, an email. |
| | | AA01051 |
| | | - 172 - |

| 1 | BY MR. CH | HRISTIANSEN: |
|----|--------------|---|
| 2 | ٥ | Just chronologically, that's all I want to question you about |
| 3 | now, is wł | nat you wrote, it looks like items you were able to locate, or |
| 4 | you thoug | ht were of some importance, and you wanted Danny and his |
| 5 | office to lo | ook at, correct? |
| 6 | А | Correct. I was passing on information. |
| 7 | ٥ | Right. And that information came to you 15 days earlier from |
| 8 | Ashley Fe | rrel, who sent you a Dropbox link, from the data doc? |
| 9 | А | No, sir. |
| 10 | ٥ | No? |
| 11 | А | The email actually tells where that information would come |
| 12 | from. | |
| 13 | Q | All right. Well, just help me this way |
| 14 | А | Okay. |
| 15 | Q | Ashley's email is dated |
| 16 | А | Okay. |
| 17 | Q | 15 days earlier than your email? |
| 18 | А | Correct. |
| 19 | Q | In Ms. Ferrel's email she provides a Dropbox link |
| 20 | А | Correct. |
| 21 | Q | to the data dump that Viking, in the summer of 2017 finally |
| 22 | gave up at | fter a protective order was litigated in the litigation? |
| 23 | А | Yeah. I think the data dump that they referenced, could |
| 24 | come a lit | tle later when you dump like seven or 8,000, but the first two or |
| 25 | 3,000 were | e in the |
| | | AA0105 |

| | | AA01053 - 174 - |
|----|-------------|---|
| 25 | Q | For example, you had all kinds of ideas in this case, and |
| 24 | reason. | |
| 23 | A | I said I wanted the 5 in the agreement for a very specific |
| 22 | Q | All right. |
| 21 | A | No, it's not my testimony. |
| 20 | Q | You wanted 5 more than 6; is that your testimony? |
| 19 | А | Not true. I wanted the 5 million for a different reason, but |
| 18 | made you | two and a half million bucks, right? |
| 17 | Q | So between Danny's brother, the mediator's proposal, he |
| 16 | А | Correct. |
| 15 | Q | And the case settled for 6? |
| 14 | А | Correct. |
| 13 | Q | Danny said, no, let's make him force propose 6? |
| 12 | А | Correct. |
| 11 | Q | Right. You wanted the mediator to propose \$5 million, right? |
| 10 | А | I believe that was the next day or after, yes. |
| 9 | mediator's | s proposal should be? |
| 8 | you remer | nber having a disagreement with Mr. Simon about what the |
| 7 | successful | getting you \$6 million for your property damage claim, do |
| 6 | Q | And at the mediation in November, the one that was |
| 5 | А | You read it correctly, yes. |
| 4 | Did I | read that correctly? |
| 3 | and Ashley | y says to Danny, holy crap two words, punitive damages. |
| 2 | Danny tells | s Ashley to send to the experts and to Brian, the Dropbox link, |
| 1 | Q | And this is in Exhibit 80, as well. This is that same day, |
| | | |

| 1 | before the | e first mediation you wrote, let's go hard at Lange, right out the |
|----|--------------|--|
| 2 | gate and i | gnore Viking. Lange doesn't settle until after Viking pays you 6 |
| 3 | million, rig | ght? |
| 4 | А | Correct. |
| 5 | ۵ | Then after the November 10th mediation |
| 6 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Exhibit 36, Mr. Greene, Bate 409. |
| 7 | BY MR. CI | HRISTIANSEN: |
| 8 | ۵ | Danny said, I want authority to tell the mediator to propose 6. |
| 9 | You said I | ne should have proposed 5, but you agreed he could do 6, and |
| 10 | then Vikin | ng paid 6? |
| 11 | А | No. The mediator this is the day after that the mediator |
| 12 | put the 6 o | down. The arguments was over how long the two parties got |
| 13 | to respon | d to him. There was something on the docket that made the |
| 14 | date, it sh | ouldn't be two weeks or whatever, it should be November 15th. |
| 15 | They disc | ussed that. We left, and I'm like I wish you would have |
| 16 | proposed | 5, to see if they'd bite, and then this is I agree, he should |
| 17 | have prop | oosed 5. |
| 18 | ٥ | But Mr. Simon got you 6, based on his expertise? |
| 19 | А | The settlement was offered at 6, correct. |
| 20 | ٥ | And that was Danny's suggestion |
| 21 | А | It was Floyd |
| 22 | ٥ | not yours? |
| 23 | А | Hill, actually. There's a mediator guy |
| 24 | ٥ | Yeah. I know all about the mediators. You wanted 5, Danny |
| 25 | told him 6 | 6, he proposed 6, and they accepted 6; all true? |
| | | AA01054 |

| 1 | А | l didn't want 5, I wanted 5 in the proposal, that's correct. |
|----|------------|--|
| 2 | ٥ | All right. Now, let's fast forward, I'm going to leave some of |
| 3 | this here, | and try to get you through the timeline, Mr. Edgeworth, before |
| 4 | the end of | today. And your last estimate was October the 5th, and your |
| 5 | case was v | worth, in your view, \$3,764,000 and change. The case settles, |
| 6 | on or near | November the 10th, right, within about a week? |
| 7 | А | About, yeah. |
| 8 | ٥ | Like when I say settle so I'm being technical with you, the |
| 9 | figure was | agreed to? The mediator's proposal was accepted? |
| 10 | А | November 15th. |
| 11 | Q | And after that you went to Mr. Simon's office and had a |
| 12 | meeting. | On the day he had court he had to come see Judge Jones, and |
| 13 | do some t | hings in your case? |
| 14 | А | Yeah. He texted me. |
| 15 | ٥ | And you brought your wife? |
| 16 | А | Correct. Well, I didn't bring her, she came. |
| 17 | ٥ | Well, your wife was in attendance with you? |
| 18 | А | Correct, yes. |
| 19 | ٥ | And this is the meeting that you felt threatened? |
| 20 | А | Definitely. |
| 21 | ٥ | Intimidated? |
| 22 | А | Definitely. |
| 23 | ٥ | Blackmailed? |
| 24 | А | Definitely. |
| 25 | ٥ | Extorted? |
| | | AA0105 |

| 1 | А | Definitely. |
|----|-------------|--|
| 2 | ٥ | How big are you? |
| 3 | А | 6' 4". |
| 4 | Q | How much do you weigh? |
| 5 | А | Two-eighty. |
| 6 | Q | Danny goes about a buck-forty soaking wet, maybe with |
| 7 | nickels in | his pocket. He was extorting and blackmailing you? |
| 8 | А | Definitely. |
| 9 | Q | He threatened to beat you up? |
| 10 | А | l didn't say that. |
| 11 | Q | Because you write a letter, an email to him saying, you |
| 12 | threatened | d me, why did you treat me like that? |
| 13 | А | No. |
| 14 | Q | Did you tell him in the meeting, you're threatening us, stop it, |
| 15 | you're sca | ring me? |
| 16 | А | l didn't say I was scared, sir. |
| 17 | Q | And at the meeting Danny is trying to come to terms with |
| 18 | what you t | told me had never been terms have never been come to, |
| 19 | which is th | ne value of his services for a punitive damage award, correct? |
| 20 | А | I'm not really sure what he was trying to do. He kept saying, |
| 21 | I want this | , I want that. He said, very many things, but he never defined |
| 22 | them all. | |
| 23 | ٥ | All right. |
| 24 | А | It was a very unstructured conversation. |
| 25 | Q | And you told the Court that he tried to force you to sign |
| | | AA01056 |
| | | - 177 - |

| 1 | something | g, but you don't have it? |
|----|-------------|---|
| 2 | А | He didn't give us anything to leave with, that's correct. |
| 3 | Q | All right. The next thing we have in writing, Mr. Edgeworth, |
| 4 | is an emai | l from you, November 21, 2017. |
| 5 | | THE COURT: What exhibit is this, Mr. Christiansen? |
| 6 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: 39, Your Honor. Bate stamp 413, Mr. |
| 7 | Greene, l'ı | m sorry. |
| 8 | BY MR. CH | HRISTIANSEN: |
| 9 | ٥ | Did I get those dates right, Mr. Edgeworth? |
| 10 | А | I'm sorry? |
| 11 | ٥ | November 21st |
| 12 | А | November 21st, 2017, it says. |
| 13 | ٥ | Right. And as of November 21st, 2017, you got legal bills, |
| 14 | counsel, e | xperts, et cetera, for 501,000, right, and change, I'm sorry? |
| 15 | А | Correct. |
| 16 | ٥ | And then you agree that there are legal bills not billed yet? |
| 17 | А | Correct. |
| 18 | ٥ | That's left open? |
| 19 | А | Correct. |
| 20 | ٥ | So as of November 21st, 2017, you know you own Danny |
| 21 | Simon mo | oney? |
| 22 | А | Well, actually as of the date of his last bill. |
| 23 | Q | When you wrote this email you knew you owed Danny |
| 24 | money? | |
| 25 | А | Correct. |
| | | AA01057 |
| | | - 178 - |

| 1 | ۵ | And when you sue him and claim that your bills have been |
|----|-------------|--|
| 2 | paid in ful | I, that's not accurate, correct? |
| 3 | А | The bills were paid in full. |
| 4 | ٥ | Not if you still owe him money, Mr. Edgeworth, they're not. |
| 5 | А | The bill hasn't been presented. Every bill that's been |
| 6 | presented | was paid in full. |
| 7 | ٥ | All right. We'll talk about how you approach that, Mr. |
| 8 | Edgewort | h, but let's just look at what your case has been settled |
| 9 | against Vi | king for 6 million bucks, correct? |
| 10 | А | Correct. |
| 11 | ۵ | And you're trying to tell Mr. Simon in this email, what you |
| 12 | think the t | rue hard cost value of your case is, correct? |
| 13 | А | No. I'm responding to a request from Mr. Simon. |
| 14 | ٥ | And his request is for you to do just that, tell him what you |
| 15 | think your | case was really worth? |
| 16 | А | Correct. |
| 17 | ٥ | And you think your case was really worth \$3.827 million? |
| 18 | А | No. And I've destroyed a construction business, Brian's time |
| 19 | over the la | ast two years, there's a whole bunch of other worth to me. I'm |
| 20 | giving | |
| 21 | ۵ | Tell me what |
| 22 | А | him a list he specifically asked for, on the telephone, when |
| 23 | he called | me. |
| 24 | ۵ | Okay. I'm with you. |
| 25 | А | Okay. |
| | | AA01058 |
| | | - 179 - |

| 1 | Q | All right. Tell the Judge the total you put in that bottom box, |
|----|--------------|---|
| 2 | just read it | to her? |
| 3 | А | 3.827147 spot 96. |
| 4 | Q | Okay. Tell the Judge what , five or six days before, Mr. |
| 5 | Simon was | s successful in settling your case for? |
| 6 | А | Six million dollars. |
| 7 | Q | So you agree with Mr. Vannah's assessment, that as a result |
| 8 | of Mr. Sim | on's work on the punitive aspect of your case you were |
| 9 | overpaid, r | ight? Paid more than whole, correct? |
| 10 | А | Correct. They paid me more than. |
| 11 | Q | In response to the October 5th I'm sorry, the November I |
| 12 | think that v | was 21st email from you, where the 3.827 million total, Mr. |
| 13 | Simon ans | wered you back in a letter, right? He wrote you a letter? |
| 14 | А | The email you just had right there? |
| 15 | Q | Yes, sir. |
| 16 | А | No. |
| 17 | Q | He didn't write |
| 18 | А | He wrote that because I demanded, on a phone call, four |
| 19 | days later. | I demanded he start putting something down in writing, |
| 20 | because I o | couldn't understand what he was saying. His discussions were |
| 21 | so unstruc | tured, I just wanted something structured, to even understand |
| 22 | what he w | as saying. And I said, I will not talk about this anymore, this |
| 23 | bonus, unt | il you give me something that I can sit down, and Angela and |
| 24 | l can see. | And then the amount came on the 27th. |
| 25 | ۵ | Sir, just out of curiosity, bonus is term, right? Mr. Simon |
| | | |

| 1 | never calle | ed it a bonus. That's an Edgeworth term, fair? |
|----|-------------|--|
| 2 | А | lt's a yeah, a bonus. |
| 3 | Q | Okay. I'm not being pejorative in nature, I'm saying that that |
| 4 | is a term y | ou are using, and has never been used by Daniel Simon, as it |
| 5 | pertains to | his fee, fair? |
| 6 | А | In the November 17th meeting, he kept saying additional |
| 7 | payment . | l know |
| 8 | | THE COURT: Sir, has he ever used the word bonus? |
| 9 | | THE WITNESS: No. |
| 10 | | THE COURT: Okay. The answer is, no. Mr. Christiansen. |
| 11 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Thanks. |
| 12 | BY MR. CH | IRISTIANSEN: |
| 13 | Q | Your email again, just so we can do it chronologically, is |
| 14 | November | - 21 |
| 15 | А | Correct. |
| 16 | Q | '17? Thereafter, just chronologically, November 27, Mr. |
| 17 | Simon wri | tes you the letter that he writes you |
| 18 | А | Correct. |
| 19 | ٥ | correct? And what you do next and at the time he writes |
| 20 | you the let | tter, because you and I just looked at it in your November 21st, |
| 21 | you know | you owe him money? |
| 22 | А | Correct. |
| 23 | ٥ | All right. And what you do, when you get the letter, isn't |
| 24 | work out v | vhat you owe him, you go hire a new lawyer, correct? You |
| 25 | went and | nired Mr. Vannah's firm, Vannah & Vannah, the 29th of |
| | | AA01060 |
| | | - 181 - |

| 1 | November | |
|----|---|--|
| 2 | А | Correct. |
| 3 | Q | correct? And you did that, and you took the position that |
| 4 | you didn't want to pay him because you didn't have a contract, right? | |
| 5 | А | We've always had a contract. I never took that position. |
| 6 | Q | And deciding to not pay people money that you owe money |
| 7 | to is not a | unique thing, situated for Mr. Simon, just in this litigation, |
| 8 | correct? | |
| 9 | А | No. |
| 10 | Q | Because Exhibit 24 |
| 11 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Bate stamp 396, Mr. Greene. |
| 12 | BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN: | |
| 13 | Q | was an email from April 18th of 2017, where you tell Mr. |
| 14 | Simon you don't want to pay one of the contractors or subs his work, | |
| 15 | because h | ne doesn't have a contract, right? |
| 16 | А | That's not what I said. |
| 17 | Q | We have no contract, and you don't want to pay him, right? |
| 18 | l'll give hi | m what the Court allows, that's what you wrote. Fair? |
| 19 | А | That's what it says, it's not the meaning. |
| 20 | | THE COURT: What exhibit is that, Mr. Christiansen? |
| 21 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Exhibit 24, Your Honor. Bates 396. |
| 22 | | THE COURT: Okay. |
| 23 | BY MR. C | HRISTIANSEN: |
| 24 | Q | And the letter from Mr. Simon, Mr. Edgeworth. You just told |
| 25 | me | |
| | | AA010 |
| | | - 182 - |

| 1 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: and I'm sorry, I want to make sure |
|----|--------------|--|
| 2 | you Exh | ibit 40, Mr. Greene. |
| 3 | BY MR. CI | HRISTIANSEN: |
| 4 | Q | The November 27 from Mr. Simon, you just told the Court |
| 5 | you dema | nded he write you, put something in writing, correct? |
| 6 | А | Correct. |
| 7 | Q | So why in three different affidavits did you tell the Judge, in |
| 8 | an effort t | o not honor attorney's fee, or an attorney's lien, that you were |
| 9 | stunned to | o get the letter from Mr. Simon? |
| 10 | А | Because of the contents of the letter. |
| 11 | Q | That's not what you said. You said you were stunned to get |
| 12 | the letter t | that you ordered him to write, right? |
| 13 | А | I think you're taking it out of context. |
| 14 | Q | Did you use the word stunned as it pertains to the letter you |
| 15 | ordered h | im to send you? |
| 16 | А | Yes. |
| 17 | Q | So you demand something, your lawyer does it, and in an |
| 18 | effort to n | ot pay him money you owe him, you write an affidavit saying |
| 19 | you were | stunned to receive it? |
| 20 | А | No. |
| 21 | Q | Can we agree, sir, that a significant, and the majority of the |
| 22 | \$6 million | that Viking was willing to pay, was based on the potential |
| 23 | award for | punitive damages? |
| 24 | А | l don't believe so. |
| 25 | Q | Well, let's see, let's just see if we can do the math, the time |
| | | AA01062 |
| | I | - 183 - |

| 1 | right. In N | Aarch you were willing to take a million. By November when |
|----|---|--|
| 2 | you took 6, the only thing that happens, Danny Simon has done a bunch | |
| 3 | of work. 1 | There's a real risk their answer, the Viking answer was going to |
| 4 | get stricke | en by Her Honor. She had excluded their expert, and there was |
| 5 | a punitive | aspect of the case that had never been contemplated before |
| 6 | by yourse | If; is that fair? |
| 7 | А | By what date do you feel I've never contemplated there was |
| 8 | punitive a | spect? |
| 9 | ٥ | By all the dates where you wrote in emails, you never talked |
| 10 | about it, o | r thought about it? |
| 11 | А | It doesn't mean I didn't think that Viking was going to settle |
| 12 | for a substantial amount of money. | |
| 13 | ٥ | What line item were they going to put the substantial amount |
| 14 | of money | in, sir? |
| 15 | А | They didn't put it in a line item, sir. |
| 16 | ٥ | How many \$6 million cases have you settled in your career? |
| 17 | А | None. |
| 18 | ۵ | Zero? |
| 19 | А | Zero. |
| 20 | ٥ | And is the offer for 6 million at the mediation, the time that |
| 21 | you're ref | erencing in your affidavit that I've shown you over and over, |
| 22 | that only t | hereafter Mr. Simon wanted a bonus; to use your words? |
| 23 | А | Can you make it clearer. I don't |
| 24 | ٥ | No. Did you not understand the question? |
| 25 | А | Exactly. I don't |
| | | AA01063 |

| 1 | Q | Okay. |
|----|-------------|--|
| 2 | А | get what you mean. |
| 3 | Q | Did you understand the question? |
| 4 | А | No, I did not. |
| 5 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Judge, could we maybe have a short |
| 6 | break, so l | can try to organize, and maybe short circuit some of the |
| 7 | remainder | of my stuff |
| 8 | | THE COURT: Okay. |
| 9 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: and conclude by the day's end. |
| 10 | | THE COURT: Okay. |
| 11 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: If it's okay. |
| 12 | | THE COURT: Okay. So, we'll take like ten minutes, Mr. |
| 13 | Greene. | |
| 14 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Thank you, Your Honor. |
| 15 | | THE COURT: Okay. And, Mr. Greene, if he's a little early, it's |
| 16 | up to you, | or would you be more comfortable just waiting and starting |
| 17 | your exam | ination of him tomorrow? |
| 18 | | MR. GREENE: Sure, that would be great. |
| 19 | | THE COURT: Okay. Because I don't want you guys to ask |
| 20 | him a coup | ole of questions, and then have to go take the night. So even if |
| 21 | Mr. Christi | ansen finishes a little early if everybody's okay |
| 22 | | MR. GREENE: That makes sense. |
| 23 | | THE COURT: we'll just be done |
| 24 | | MR. GREENE: That's fine. |
| 25 | | THE COURT: and then you start tomorrow? |
| | | AA0106 |

| 1 | MR. GREENE: Makes sense, sure. |
|----|--|
| 2 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Totally fine with me, Judge. |
| 3 | THE COURT: Okay. So, we'll take about ten |
| 4 | [Recess at 3:25 p.m., recommencing at 4:11 p.m.] |
| 5 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Judge, a scheduling issue. I want to |
| 6 | talk out of turn, because Mr. Christensen and Mr. Vannah were talking. I |
| 7 | don't think I'll finish with Mr. Edgeworth today, and we have a witness |
| 8 | here, Mr. Drummond, that's noticed and probably everybody knows |
| 9 | about him. I was hoping to maybe he has a settlement conference |
| 10 | tomorrow, and we can't get him back, maybe get him on and off, and |
| 11 | then I'll conclude with Mr. Edgeworth tomorrow?. |
| 12 | MR. VANNAH: I don't mind doing that. |
| 13 | THE COURT: Okay. It's totally up to you guys, I don't care |
| 14 | what order we call the witnesses in. |
| 15 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I appreciate it, Mr. Vannah. |
| 16 | MR. VANNAH: Sure, no. |
| 17 | THE COURT: I promise I'm paying attention on everybody, |
| 18 | so, it's |
| 19 | MR. VANNAH: No, no. It makes sense, I mean, that works |
| 20 | out for everybody. |
| 21 | THE COURT: Okay. |
| 22 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Thank you, Mr. Vannah. |
| 23 | THE COURT: Okay. So, Mr. Edgeworth |
| 24 | MR. VANNAH: Am I going to have time to cross-examine |
| 25 | him |
| | AA010 |

| 1 | THE COURT: you may be excused |
|----|---|
| 2 | MR. VANNAH: if I need to? |
| 3 | THE COURT: and then we'll recall your tomorrow, okay. |
| 4 | [Counsel confer] |
| 5 | THE WITNESS: For first thing in the morning? |
| 6 | THE COURT: No, I have a calendar, so we're not even |
| 7 | starting until 11:00. |
| 8 | Okay. So, we'll put Mr. Drummond on. |
| 9 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Yes, please, Your Honor. |
| 10 | THE COURT: Okay. |
| 11 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: And I'll try to get my junk out of Mr. |
| 12 | Christensen's way. |
| 13 | THE COURT: Okay. We're back on the record in A-738444, |
| 14 | Edgeworth Family Trust v. Lange Plumbing and also, A-767242, |
| 15 | Edgeworth Family Trust v. Daniel Simon. |
| 16 | Good afternoon, Mr. Drummond, if you could raise your right hand. |
| 17 | CRAIG WILLIAM DRUMMOND, PLAINTIFFS' WITNESS, SWORN |
| 18 | THE CLERK: Please be seated, stating your full name, |
| 19 | spelling your first and last name for the record. |
| 20 | THE WITNESS: Craig William Drummond, C-R-A-I-G D-R-U- |
| 21 | M-M-O-N-D. |
| 22 | THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Christensen, your witness. |
| 23 | MR. CHRISTENSEN: Thank you, Your Honor. |
| 24 | DIRECT EXAMINATION |
| 25 | BY MR. CHRISTENSEN: |
| | AA01066 |
| | - 187 - |

| 1 | ٥ | Mr. Drummond, what do you do for a living? |
|----|---|--|
| 2 | А | I'm an attorney. |
| 3 | Q | Where are you licensed? |
| 4 | А | I am licensed in Nevada, Missouri, 9th Circuit, and the U.S. |
| 5 | Supreme | Court. |
| 6 | Q | How long have you been a licensed attorney in any |
| 7 | jurisdictio | n? |
| 8 | А | Since 2004 in Missouri. |
| 9 | Q | Can you give us the thumbnail sketch of your work |
| 10 | experienc | e? |
| 11 | А | Sure. I served in the U.S. Army JAG Corps. I was a Federal |
| 12 | Military P | rosecutor; I was a defense counsel. I was an advisor on ethics |
| 13 | issues, I w | vas an advisor on Federal tort claims. In 2009, my last duty |
| 14 | assignment was here. I passed the Nevada bar, and in 2010 set up my | |
| 15 | own shop | under Mr. Simon. |
| 16 | | THE COURT: Did you say under Mr. Simon? |
| 17 | | THE WITNESS: Under Mr. Simon, yeah. |
| 18 | | THE COURT: Okay. |
| 19 | BY MR. CI | HRISTENSEN: |
| 20 | Q | So |
| 21 | | THE COURT: And that's in 2010? |
| 22 | | THE WITNESS: In 2010. |
| 23 | BY MR. CI | HRISTENSEN: |
| 24 | Q | Could you explain that business relationship? Were you |
| 25 | physically | n his office? |
| | | AA01067 |
| | 1 | - 188 - |

- 188 -

| 1 | А | I was. I operated under his office. I was allowed to set up |
|----|--|---|
| 2 | my own P | C, but I operated under his office. |
| 3 | Q | Okay. What kind of work did you do when you first started |
| 4 | with Mr. S | imon's firm in 2010? |
| 5 | А | I was doing about 20 percent military cases, and then I was |
| 6 | learning p | ersonal injury law. So, I was 80 percent doing personal injury |
| 7 | cases, mai | nly his cases, and that's how I began learning that on the on |
| 8 | the civiliar | n side. |
| 9 | ٥ | What kind of military work were you doing? |
| 10 | А | Court marshals at Nellis, Irwin, government investigations |
| 11 | regarding | contractors. There's a lot of cool stuff going on in Southern |
| 12 | Nevada, a | nd I still had a security clearance, so I was able to do stuff like |
| 13 | that, that I can't really talk about. But that's it was about it was about | |
| 14 | ten percent, that's what I knew, and it was a way to make some money, | |
| 15 | and then t | he rest of it was injury cases. |
| 16 | ٥ | That was after discharge? |
| 17 | А | That was after discharge, yes. |
| 18 | Q | Okay. So, there's certain cases that, when appropriate, the |
| 19 | JAG Corps | s are going out and contract with an outside lawyer? |
| 20 | А | No. A service member has a you have a right to a military |
| 21 | member, i | f you're under investigation, or you're charged, or you can |
| 22 | actually re | tain a civilian attorney. And so, here there's Nellis, there's Fort |
| 23 | Irwin, and | some other stuff. So, when those individuals, either |
| 24 | governme | nt contractors or members of the military get charged with a |
| 25 | crime, or a | are under investigation, a lot of them, normally senior folks, |
| | | AA0106 |
| | | |

1 they'd rather have a more senior attorney.

Q I understand.

Q

A And so, they'll hire guys like me, or there are some folks who
nationally practice.

5

2

How'd you bill on those cases?

A On all of my military cases it's all a flat fee on those. On the
injury cases it's under a contingency agreement. And then I get a little
bit of hourly cases on court-appointed cases. I had about three courtappointed cases that year, and for those cases I would -- I would
handwrite my own notes, and that kind of thing.

11 Q Okay. When you were working with Mr. Simon in 2010 on 12 the court-appointment cases that you billed hourly, how did that go?

A I would write down my time on a notepad, and I would keep it. There was no billing program in his office. The office, 100 percent was not set up to bill, the phones weren't set up to bill. So, on my time for those two or three cases it was all me keeping that on a notepad, and I think then maybe I went to an Excel spreadsheet, but it was -- it was my own program, there was not a program there.

19

O Did he have any support staff that were timekeepers --

- A None.
- 21

20

Q -- that you could utilize?

- 22 A None.
- 23 Q No.

A I would do all of the billing myself. In fact, on the military
cases, or the few court appointed cases, I was the only person who

worked on those. His staff, every member of his staff. Now, certainly, if I 1 2 needed something copied, it would be copied, or something of that 3 nature, but the whole office was built around doing personal injury 4 cases, and that was all done on a contingency. 5 How long did you work, I guess I'll call it under Mr. Simon's Q 6 flag? 7 Α I worked under him, directly, for about a year, and then 8 branched out and left, and went to a different building and started hiring 9 my own staff and building my own practice, and that was around 2000 --10 early 2011. 11 Where's your office currently? 0 12 Α It is now back at Mr. Simon's building, at 810 South Casino Center. It was for about six years, at 228 South 4th Street, and I moved 13 14 back just about two years ago. 15 0 Okay. Now, you moved back into the building. Do you have 16 a separate office, or are you like back to being part of his office? 17 No. We have -- the way the building is set up is there's three Α 18 wings. There's one wing where actually Mr. Christiansen is, there's one 19 wing which is Mr. Simon's office, and then there's another wing, which 20 is my firm, the Drummond Law Firm. They are all separated by doors. 21 They actually -- each one can lock from each other. So, while it's the 22 same building, it's -- the areas are separate. 23 Q Are you familiar with the contingency fees generally charged 24 in heavily litigated cases? 25 Α Yes, I am.

AA01070

| 1 | ٥ | And what is it. |
|----|------------|--|
| 2 | | MR. VANNAH: Excuse me, Your Honor. I mean, this is an |
| 3 | expert wit | ness, he's not been designated as an expert witness, or were |
| 4 | you seriou | usly making him an expert here, without telling us? |
| 5 | | MR. CHRISTENSEN: I don't think that's |
| 6 | | MR. VANNAH: That's an expert question, what are generally |
| 7 | the charge | es in the area. |
| 8 | | MR. CHRISTENSEN: That's a percipient witness question, |
| 9 | Your Hone | or. |
| 10 | | MR. VANNAH: I don't think so, that's an expert question. |
| 11 | BY MR. CI | HRISTENSEN: |
| 12 | ٥ | Let me ask a couple of foundational questions. |
| 13 | | THE COURT: Okay, please do. |
| 14 | | MR. VANNAH: They're 40 percent, by the way, we all know |
| 15 | what they | are. |
| 16 | | THE COURT: Well, we all do, but |
| 17 | | MR. CHRISTENSEN: I'll move on then. |
| 18 | | MR. VANNAH: All right. Well, we'll agree with that. |
| 19 | | MR. CHRISTENSEN: Because that's |
| 20 | | MR. VANNAH: Normally, I continue to be |
| 21 | | MR. CHRISTENSEN: We agree. |
| 22 | | MR. VANNAH: in agreement that for |
| 23 | | MR. CHRISTENSEN: We'll move on. |
| 24 | | MR. VANNAH: a heavy litigated case it's 40 percent. |
| 25 | | MR. CHRISTENSEN: See, we can find common ground. |
| | | |

| 1 | | MR. VANNAH: I thought everybody knew that. |
|----|------------|---|
| 2 | | THE COURT: I like it. Okay. |
| 3 | | MR. CHRISTENSEN: All right. |
| 4 | | THE COURT: Okay. |
| 5 | | MR. VANNAH: All right. |
| 6 | | THE COURT: So, Mr. Vannah agreed to 40 percent |
| 7 | | MR. CHRISTENSEN: Okay. |
| 8 | | THE COURT: so we can move on. |
| 9 | | MR. VANNAH: Good. |
| 10 | BY MR. C | HRISTENSEN: |
| 11 | ٥ | You described the difficulties that you had with billing when |
| 12 | you worke | ed with Mr. Simon. During that period of time have you ever |
| 13 | seen Mr. S | Simon work an hourly case? |
| 14 | А | To my knowledge, and to my personal knowledge the |
| 15 | answer is, | , no. I never saw him have any hourly case when I was there, |
| 16 | and in my | relationship, personally and professionally with him, I was not |
| 17 | aware of a | any case that he was billing hourly on. |
| 18 | ۵ | Were you back in his building as a renter in 2017? |
| 19 | А | l was. |
| 20 | ۵ | Are you familiar with the Edgeworth case? |
| 21 | А | l am. |
| 22 | ۵ | How are you familiar with the Edgeworth case? |
| 23 | А | My practice is fortunately growing, and because of that, |
| 24 | when we | get certain types of cases at certain levels, I'll call it large cases, |
| 25 | sometime | es I would branch out and bring in other counsel as co-counsel, |
| | | AA01072 |

someone who's more experienced. And I have brought in Mr. Simon on
 a number of cases throughout the years.

And I recall specifically two cases. There was a case that I had, last
name Diaz, that was occurring around the early 2017 time frame, and I
brought Mr. Simon in as my co-counsel. It was an extremely
complicated case, involving a lot of factual disputed issues, numbers of
experts. And we had to actually move discovery multiple times, because
he was busy with the Edgeworth case, and he and his staff made it very
clear that they were working very hard on that Edgeworth case.

And, in fact, there was another case, last name of Henderson. It
was actually this Department, Your Honor, where I was trying to bring
Mr. Simon in, in 2017, and because of the Edgeworth case he did not
want to take it on, because he didn't feel that he would have the time or
resources to help me with it. And so, it wasn't actually until recently, in
this year, that I brought him in on the case, where he helped us get the
case resolved.

17

18

Q You mentioned bringing in other attorneys. Do other attorneys ever bring you in on files?

A Yes. I feel fortunate to have had quite a bit of trial
experience, and there are a number of law firms here in town that we
have tried their cases. Some of them where that's all public, it's all on
Odyssey. Gabe Martinez, I tried cases for him. I had tried cases for
Aubrey Goldberg, who's a former State Bar President. I've tried cases
for Josh Tomsheck, who's a litigator here in town, for Mike Sanft, who's
a litigator here in town, for Gabe Grasso. All those individuals I have

| 1 | been brought in to specifically try cases for them on a co-counsel | | |
|----|---|--|--|
| 2 | relationship. | | |
| 3 | Q What attorneys have you brought in, on large cases? | | |
| 4 | A Only two. | | |
| 5 | Q And who are those? | | |
| 6 | A Daniel Simon, or P. Christiansen. | | |
| 7 | Q Why do you bring in Mr. Simon on a case? | | |
| 8 | A One, he started out as not only a friend, he started out as a | | |
| 9 | mentor, and teaching me the right way to do personal injury cases. The | | |
| 10 | right way to build up a case, get the right experts. Actually, litigate the | | |
| 11 | cases, read the discovery, prepare for depositions, and I have seen him | | |
| 12 | over the years change cases. He changes the dynamic of the case, and | | |
| 13 | that's not something that always a small firm like mine can see. | | |
| 14 | Sometimes we can't see through those weeds to change that | | |
| 15 | dynamic. And I feel fortunate that he's a friend. I feel fortunate that our | | |
| 16 | offices work well together, and I feel fortunate that he has been very | | |
| 17 | successful in the cases I brought him in. Changing the dynamic, which | | |
| 18 | also changes the value, which also then directly changes the return for | | |
| 19 | the client. | | |
| 20 | Q It sounds like you've worked in a lot of different jurisdictions? | | |
| 21 | A I have. | | |
| 22 | Q What's your opinion of Mr. Simon's ability? | | |
| 23 | A I would consider him a top one percent trial lawyer. I have | | |
| 24 | dealt with military attorneys. I have dealt with civilian attorneys. I've | | |
| 25 | dealt with regular government attorneys. I am on the Federal CJA panel | | |
| | AA01074 | | |
| | 105 | | |

here for the Federal Southern District, where we deal with the select
 attorneys who can do criminal defense. Most of us who do some
 criminal defense also do injury cases.

l'm on the Clark County Court appointed panel here, for courtappointed work, all the way to murder. I deal with a lot of attorneys on a
day-to-day basis. I'm in court every single day -- well, I shouldn't say -most days I am in Court, and I would say he's a top one percent lawyer.

8 Q Other than seeing and hearing that Edgeworth was going on,9 do you have any particular knowledge about the case?

10 A Not really. Other than I know that it was taking up a lot of his
11 office's time, and it was very clear that that was going on. And I will go
12 over to his office to say hi to him, to say hi to his associates, to say hi to
13 his staff. My office does too. If somebody needs a binder, somebody
14 will walk over. It's a very cordial working relationship.

And that case was the one case that we would hear, as far as
what's Danny doing, what case is he working on, what experts is he
talking about; it was the Edgeworth case. As far as any other details I
really don't know.

Q Okay. Thank you, Mr. Jones.

- A Thank you, sir.
- THE COURT: Cross?
- 22 MR. VANNAH: Yes.

23

25

19

20

21

CROSS-EXAMINATION

24 BY MR. VANNAH:

Q How are you, Mr. Jones?

| 1 | А | Good, sir. |
|----|--------------|--|
| 2 | Q | I think we can agree on one thing, Mr. Simon is a good |
| 3 | lawyer, rig | ht? |
| 4 | А | Yes. |
| 5 | Q | He does a good job, right? |
| 6 | А | Yes. |
| 7 | Q | Enjoys a nice reputation? |
| 8 | А | l think he's earned it, yes. |
| 9 | Q | Okay. So, let's talk about contingency cases. What's the |
| 10 | largest cas | e that you settled with Mr. Simon, where he helped you? |
| 11 | А | It settled confidentially. |
| 12 | ۵ | ls it over a million dollars? |
| 13 | А | Well over. |
| 14 | Q | Okay. And did you have a contingency fee agreement with a |
| 15 | client on th | nat case? |
| 16 | А | We did. |
| 17 | ۵ | In writing? |
| 18 | А | We did. |
| 19 | Q | Are you required to do that? |
| 20 | А | If you're asking me to give you my expert opinion on Rule |
| 21 | 1.5, is that | what you're asking about? |
| 22 | Q | Let me just tell you, 1.5 says, quote/unquote, "that you |
| 23 | cannot do | a contingency fee agreement with a client unless it is in |
| 24 | writing;" is | n't that correct? |
| 25 | А | Well, here's what I can tell you, because I want to answer |
| | | AA01076 |
| | | - 197 - |

| 1 | your ques | tion. You deserve |
|----|--|---|
| 2 | Q | Let me just ask you to give |
| 3 | А | the answer. I want to give it to you. |
| 4 | Q | I like the yes or no stuff. So, let me just if you can answer |
| 5 | yes or no, | we'll start with that. You've read Rule 1.5 right? |
| 6 | А | l have. |
| 7 | Q | And doesn't it specifically say that you cannot have a |
| 8 | contingen | cy fee agreement with a client unless the agreement is in |
| 9 | writing? | |
| 10 | А | I believe there's two parts to that rule, since you're asking me |
| 11 | about that | rule. There's one part which talks about a prior relationship |
| 12 | with a client, and then there is a part that talks about a contingency fee | |
| 13 | agreemen | t. I can |
| 14 | Q | Let me read the rule to you, how's that? |
| 15 | А | Okay. |
| 16 | Q | And then we'll go. |
| 17 | А | Okay. |
| 18 | Q | l don't mean to I don't memorize these rules, either, so l'll |
| 19 | be fair to y | you. Here's the rule, I'll read it to you. Rule 1.5(c), okay. A fee |
| 20 | may be co | ontingent on the outcome of the matter for which the service is |
| 21 | rendered, | except in a matter in which a contingent fee is prohibited by |
| 22 | paragraph | (d) or the law. |
| 23 | Oka | y? For example, you can't have a contingency fee in a divorce |
| 24 | case, but y | you can have a contingency fee, right? You agree, that the bar |
| 25 | allows tha | t? |
| | | |

AA01077

| 1 | А | The bar does allow you to have a contingency fee | |
|----|--|---|--|
| 2 | Q All right. | | |
| 3 | А | 1.5(b). | |
| 4 | ٥ | Let me read the rest of it now, there's the part I want to focus | |
| 5 | on. | | |
| 6 | A | Oh, okay. | |
| 7 | Q | We all know you can do a contingency fee. we all know 40 | |
| 8 | percent's | reasonably typical for heavily litigated matters, right? | |
| 9 | А | You're reading 1.5(c), correct? | |
| 10 | Q | I haven't read it yet, but I'm about to read it to you, here it is. | |
| 11 | A | l thought you just did? | |
| 12 | Q | I haven't finished it. Okay. Here's the part that yeah, we | |
| 13 | well, I think we can | | |
| 14 | A | l don't want to | |
| 15 | Q | agree on 1.5. You can have a contingency fee, certainly on | |
| 16 | a case like the Edgeworth case, they certainly could have entered into a | | |
| 17 | contingency fee, agreed? | | |
| 18 | A I'm not here to give an expert opinion about the contingency | | |
| 19 | fee in this case. I have not reviewed documents in this case. I'm just | | |
| 20 | being honest with you. | | |
| 21 | Q | Okay. | |
| 22 | А | If you want me to look at it, I know | |
| 23 | Q | Let me just you're the one who brought up contingency | |
| 24 | fees and let me just read this to you. It says, quote, I'm reading this. | | |
| 25 | А | Uh-huh. | |
| | | AA01078 | |
| | 1 | - 199 - | |

| 1 | ٥ | "A contingent fee agreement shall be in writing, signed by | |
|----|---|---|--|
| 2 | the client, and shall state in bold-face type, that is as least as large as the | | |
| 3 | largest type used in the contingent fee agreement." | | |
| 4 | Oka | y. So, you see that a contingent fee agreement has to be in | |
| 5 | writing, ar | nd it has to be signed by the client to be a contingency fee, | |
| 6 | agreed? | | |
| 7 | А | You may want to look at 1.5(b). Can you read that to me? | |
| 8 | ٥ | 1.5(b)? | |
| 9 | А | Correct. | |
| 10 | ٥ | Sure, I will. 1.5(b) says: | |
| 11 | | The scope of the representation, and the basis or rate of the | |
| 12 | | fee, and expenses for which the client will be responsible, | |
| 13 | | shall be communicated to the client preferably in writing, | |
| 14 | | before or within a reasonable time after commencing their | |
| 15 | | representation, except when the lawyer shall charge a | |
| 16 | | regularly represented client on the same basis or rate. | |
| 17 | Okay? | | |
| 18 | А | Yes. | |
| 19 | ٥ | The more specific rule on contingency fee is (c), which says | |
| 20 | А | No. I think you read the rules together. I read all the rules | |
| 21 | together. | l don't discount | |
| 22 | ٥ | So, is it your opinion you can have a contingency fee that's | |
| 23 | not in writing, signed by the client and be valid? | | |
| 24 | А | Hang on, wait a minute. If you could have a contingency | |
| 25 | fee | | |
| | | AA0107 | |
| | | -2003 | |

79

| Q | ls it your opinion |
|--------------|---|
| А | signed by the client |
| Q | that you can have |
| А | it would be right. |
| Q | a contingency fee that is not in writing and not signed by |
| the client, | and have it be valid? |
| А | I am not prepared to give you an expert opinion on Nevada |
| law on tha | t, because I believe you would need to read those rules; (b) |
| and (c) in d | conjunction, as well as with the case law. |
| Q | How many |
| A | I was not prepared to give an expert opinion on that issue. |
| Q | That's fine. So, how many times have you represented a |
| client in a | personal injury matter on a contingency fee agreement that |
| was not in | writing? |
| A | I have not. |
| Q | Okay. Now, Mr. Simon's been your mentor, which is |
| allottable. | Did he teach you that? Did he teach you, if you're going to do |
| a continge | ncy fee you better put it in writing? |
| A | Well, I was practicing law for many years before I dealt |
| Q | My question, did he ever tell you that? |
| A | I don't recall if Mr. Simon and I have had a discussion as far |
| as what sh | ould be in a contingency fee agreement or not. I do not recall |
| if we've ha | ad that discussion. |
| ٥ | Okay. Were you aware there is no written contingency fee in |
| this case? | |
| | AA01080 |
| | A Q A Q the client, A Iaw on tha and (c) in a Q A Q client in a was not in A Q allottable. a continge A Q allottable. a s what sh if we've ha Q |

| 1 | А | I'm not aware of all of the details in this case, as I | |
|----|--|--|--|
| 2 | Q | One question. Are you aware as to whether or not there's a | |
| 3 | contingend | cy fee in writing, in the Edgeworth case, in your discussions | |
| 4 | with Mr. S | imon? | |
| 5 | А | I'm aware there are emails. | |
| 6 | Q | My question | |
| 7 | А | I'm am not aware of what you're defining as a contingency | |
| 8 | fee, or not | defining as a contingency fee. I'm just being honest with you. | |
| 9 | l did not re | eview documents in preparation for this testimony. I'm not a | |
| 10 | percipient | witness to documents in this case. | |
| 11 | Q | But you talked to Mr. Simon about this case? | |
| 12 | А | Not in detail, no. | |
| 13 | Q | Well, you've talked to Mr. Simon's attorneys. You didn't just | |
| 14 | show up h | ere today, right? | |
| 15 | А | I have briefly talked to Mr. Christiansen for about three | |
| 16 | minutes, p | robably even less than that out there. I was simply asked my | |
| 17 | knowledge | e of the billing software, which there was none. | |
| 18 | Q | Okay. | |
| 19 | А | I was asked my knowledge of, did it take up a lot of his | |
| 20 | office's time, which the answer is, absolutely. Did it affect his ability to | | |
| 21 | earn income when it would have been brought in on large cases with my | | |
| 22 | office, during 2017, absolutely. Those things I have personal knowledge | | |
| 23 | about, and that's what I am a hundred percent solid and able to give you | | |
| 24 | that good honest testimony to those things. | | |
| 25 | Othe | er things would cause me to speculate, or to talk about | |

| 1 | documents I have not reviewed, or defining a contract which I've not | | |
|----|--|---|--|
| 2 | recently read the case law on. | | |
| 3 | ۵ | So, what you're to tell us, all we can get out of this, is Mr. | |
| 4 | Simon is a | a good lawyer. | |
| 5 | А | He's an excellent lawyer. | |
| 6 | ۵ | And he was busy working the Edgeworth case? | |
| 7 | А | He's an excellent lawyer. He was working on the Edgeworth | |
| 8 | case, and | that did take away from him earning money, significant | |
| 9 | money, by | y coming in and working on cases with my office, and I would | |
| 10 | imagine o | ther attorneys as well. | |
| 11 | ۵ | Are you aware that he's billed nearly a million dollars on this | |
| 12 | case? | | |
| 13 | А | Don't know what the bills are in this case. | |
| 14 | ٥ | How many cases have billed, nearly a million dollars in | |
| 15 | hourly billing? | | |
| 16 | А | In hourly billing? | |
| 17 | ٥ | Yes. | |
| 18 | А | None, on an hourly bill, because I don't | |
| 19 | ٥ | What's the most you've ever billed any case on an hourly | |
| 20 | billing? E | ver, in your history of mankind | |
| 21 | А | Well | |
| 22 | ٥ | hourly? | |
| 23 | А | And I'll try to answer that. | |
| 24 | ٥ | Okay. | |
| 25 | А | I don't bill any cases hourly, except court-appointed cases. | |
| | | AA01082 | |
| | | - 203 - | |

| 1 | ٥ | How much have you ever what's the most you've ever | |
|----|---|--|--|
| 2 | billed on an hourly case ever? | | |
| 3 | А | I \$100,000, probably close to that, is the honest answer. | |
| 4 | But all the | e private clients that we do on the criminal cases I do those on a | |
| 5 | flat fee, be | ecause also my office really isn't set up to do hourly billing | |
| 6 | either. | | |
| 7 | ۵ | Okay. Now I appreciate you coming today. Thank you, Mr. | |
| 8 | Drummor | nd. | |
| 9 | А | Thank you, sir. | |
| 10 | Q | Good luck with your settlement conference tomorrow. | |
| 11 | А | Thank you. | |
| 12 | | MR. VANNAH: Thank you, Your Honor. | |
| 13 | | THE COURT: Thank you. Any further questions, Mr. | |
| 14 | Christensen? | | |
| 15 | MR. CHRISTENSEN: No, Your Honor. | | |
| 16 | THE COURT: Okay. This witness may be excused. Thank | | |
| 17 | you very much, Mr. Drummond | | |
| 18 | THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor. | | |
| 19 | | THE COURT: for your testimony here today. And we did | |
| 20 | take Mr. Drummond out of order, but it is 4:30, so if you guys are okay, | | |
| 21 | we'll just recess, and we'll put Mr. Edgeworth back up tomorrow. | | |
| 22 | I have a civil calendar at 9:30, but we should be done by 11:00, so we'll | | |
| 23 | start tomorrow at 11:00. | | |
| 24 | | MR. VANNAH: That'll be fine, Your Honor. | |
| 25 | | THE COURT: Okay. | |
| | | AA0108 | |

| 1 | MR. CHRISTENSEN: Thank you, Your Honor. |
|----|--|
| 2 | THE COURT: See you guys tomorrow. |
| 3 | [Proceedings concluded at 4:33 p.m.] |
| 4 | |
| 5 | |
| 6 | |
| 7 | |
| 8 | |
| 9 | |
| 10 | |
| 11 | |
| 12 | |
| 13 | |
| 14 | |
| 15 | |
| 16 | |
| 17 | |
| 18 | |
| 19 | ATTEST: I do hereby certify that I have truly and correctly transcribed the audio-visual recording of the proceeding in the above entitled case to the |
| 20 | best of my ability. |
| 21 | Chaine B Cabill |
| 22 | Junia B. Cahill |
| 23 | |
| 24 | Maukele Transcribers, LLC Jessica B. Cahill, Transcriber, CER/CET-708 |
| 25 | |
| | AA01084 |

| | | Electronically File 6/13/2019 3:38 PM Steven D. Griersor CLERK OF THE CO | DURT |
|----------|---|---|---------|
| 1 | RTRAN | Otime P. | |
| 2 | | | |
| 3 | | | |
| 4 | | | |
| 5 | DISTR | RICT COURT | |
| 6 | CLARK CO | UNTY, NEVADA | |
| 7 | EDGEWORTH FAMILY TRUST; | | |
| 8 | AMERICAN GRATING, LLC, |) CASE#: A-16-738444-C | |
| 9 | Plaintiffs, |) DEPT. X | |
| 0 | VS. | } | |
| 11 | LANGE PLUMBING, LLC, ET AL., | , } | |
| 12 | Defendants. | | |
| 13 | EDGEWORTH FAMILY TRUST; AMERICAN GRATING, LLC, | CASE#: A-18-767242-C | |
| 14 | Plaintiffs, |) DEPT. X | |
| 15 | VS. | | |
| 6 | DANIEL S. SIMON, ET AL., | } | |
| 17 | Defendants. | | |
| 8 | |) | |
| 19 | BEFORE THE HONORABLE TIEF TUESDAY, | RA JONES, DISTRICT COURT JUD AUGUST 28, 2018 | GE |
| 20 | RECORDER'S TRANSCRIPT C | <u> DF EVIDENTIARY HEARING - DAY</u> | 2 |
| 21 | APPEARANCES: | | |
| 22 23 | For the Plaintiff: | ROBERT D. VANNAH, ESQ. JOHN B. GREENE, ESQ. | |
| 24 | For the Defendant: | JAMES R. CHRISTENSEN, ESQ. PETER. S. CHRISTIANSEN, ESQ. | |
| 25 | RECORDED BY: VICTORIA BOYI | D, COURT RECORDER | |
| | | - 1 - | AA01085 |
| | | | l |

| 1 | INDEX |
|----|--|
| 2 | |
| 3 | Testimony4 |
| 4 | |
| 5 | |
| 6 | WITNESSES FOR THE PLAINTIFF |
| 7 | MICHAEL NUNEZ |
| 8 | Direct Examination by Mr. Christensen4 |
| 9 | Cross-Examination by Mr. Vannah 11 |
| 10 | Redirect Examination by Mr. Christensen |
| 11 | |
| 12 | BRIAN EDGEWORTH |
| 13 | Continued Direct Examination by Mr. Christiansen |
| 14 | Cross-Examination by Mr. Greene |
| 15 | |
| 16 | |
| 17 | |
| 18 | |
| 19 | |
| 20 | |
| 21 | |
| 22 | |
| 23 | |
| 24 | |
| 25 | |
| | |

| 1 | | INDEX OF EXHIBITS | |
|----|-------------------|-------------------|----------|
| 2 | | | |
| 3 | | | |
| 4 | FOR THE PLAINTIFF | MARKED | RECEIVED |
| 5 | None | | |
| 6 | | | |
| 7 | | | |
| 8 | | | |
| 9 | | | |
| 10 | | | |
| 11 | | | |
| 12 | FOR THE DEFENDANT | MARKED | RECEIVED |
| 13 | None | | |
| 14 | | | |
| 15 | | | |
| 16 | | | |
| 17 | | | |
| 18 | | | |
| 19 | | | |
| 20 | | | |
| 21 | | | |
| 22 | | | |
| 23 | | | |
| 24 | | | |
| 25 | | | |
| | | 2 | AA01 |

| 1 | | Las Vegas, Nevada, Tuesday, August 28, 2018 | |
|----|----------------------------------|---|--|
| 2 | | | |
| 3 | | [Case called at 11:09 a.m.] | |
| 4 | | THE COURT: Edgeworth Family Trust v. Lange Plumbing, | |
| 5 | A-767242, | Edgeworth Family Trust v. Daniel Simon. Okay, Mr. | |
| 6 | Edgeworth | n are we beginning with him? | |
| 7 | | MR. CHRISTENSEN: Your Honor, we have client to take or | |
| 8 | one witnes | ss to take out of order | |
| 9 | | THE COURT: Okay. | |
| 10 | | MR. CHRISTENSEN: Mr. Michael Nunez. | |
| 11 | | THE COURT: Okay. | |
| 12 | | MR. CHRISTENSEN: Mr. Nunez. | |
| 13 | | THE MARSHAL: I'll have you remain standing, face Madam | |
| 14 | Clerk and raise your right hand. | | |
| 15 | <u>n</u> | MICHAEL NUNEZ, DEFENDANTS' WITNESS, SWORN | |
| 16 | | THE CLERK: Please be seated, stating your full name, | |
| 17 | spelling yo | our first and last name for the record. | |
| 18 | | THE WITNESS: Michael Nunez, M-I-C-H-A-E-L, Nunez, N-U- | |
| 19 | N-E-Z. | | |
| 20 | | THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Christensen, this is your witness. | |
| 21 | | MR. CHRISTENSEN: Thank you, Your Honor. | |
| 22 | | DIRECT EXAMINATION | |
| 23 | BY MR. CH | IRISTENSEN: | |
| 24 | Q | Mr. Nunez, what do you do for a living? | |
| 25 | А | l'm a lawyer. | |
| | | AA01088 | |
| | | - 4 - | |

| 1 | ٥ | How long have you been a lawyer? |
|----|--|---|
| 2 | А | Since 1992. |
| 3 | ٥ | How long have you practiced in Nevada? |
| 4 | А | Since 2008. |
| 5 | ٥ | Where do you currently work? |
| 6 | А | Murchison & Cumming. |
| 7 | ٥ | And how long have you worked there? |
| 8 | А | Nineteen years. |
| 9 | ٥ | Are you familiar with Mr. Simon? |
| 10 | А | Yes. |
| 11 | ٥ | How are you familiar with Mr. Simon? |
| 12 | А | In a professional capacity. I've had one or two cases with |
| 13 | him through the years. | |
| 14 | ٥ | Did you work on a case with Mr. Simon that we're just kind |
| 15 | of generically calling the Edgeworth v. Viking case? | |
| 16 | А | Yes. |
| 17 | ٥ | Are you familiar with that case? |
| 18 | А | Yes. |
| 19 | ٥ | How are you familiar with that case? |
| 20 | А | I was counsel for R. Giberti, Giberti Construction. |
| 21 | ۵ | How was Giberti positioned in the case? |
| 22 | А | Giberti was brought in as a third party defendant, by Viking. |
| 23 | ٥ | And how did it come about that you became their lawyer? |
| 24 | А | I was assigned counsel by insurance. |
| 25 | ٥ | Do you have an understanding of how insurance was |
| | | AA01 |

- 5 -

| 1 | triggered in | n the case for Giberti? |
|----|--------------|---|
| 2 | А | I know that the claim was tendered. I know that there was a |
| 3 | claim's pro | ocess, while there was a determination of whether a defense |
| 4 | would be a | offorded; ultimately defense was afforded, and I was assigned. |
| 5 | Q | Do you know if Mr. Simon had a hand in that process? |
| 6 | А | Yes. He assisted Mr. Giberti in obtaining coverage for the |
| 7 | claim. | |
| 8 | Q | Okay. It sounds like you may have come into the case a little |
| 9 | late, so-to- | speak? |
| 10 | А | Yes, quite late. |
| 11 | Q | Okay. Approximately when did you come into the case? |
| 12 | А | I want to say it was at least a year into the litigation, maybe |
| 13 | May, befor | e the October eventual resolution of the case. |
| 14 | Q | Okay. Did you have difficulty getting up-to-speed? |
| 15 | А | Yeah. It took me a while. It was a very voluminous file, |
| 16 | many, mar | ny bankers' boxes, many depositions, a good deal of |
| 17 | discovery. | The case was well under way by the time I was brought in. |
| 18 | Q | Did Mr. Simon ever make himself available to you, to help |
| 19 | bring you ι | up-to-speed? |
| 20 | А | I'm not sure what you mean by available. I know I had |
| 21 | multiple co | onversations with all counsel in the case, to come up to speed. |
| 22 | Q | Did you personally observe Mr. Simon's work on the file? |
| 23 | А | Yes. |
| 24 | Q | Can you characterize his work in any fashion that you feel |
| 25 | comfortabl | le with? |
| | | AA0109 |

י

A Sure. Like I said, the case had been well under way by the time that I had brought -- my client had been brought in. I think that he had already positioned his client in a very advantageous position, at the time I was in. The theory that my client was asserted against had more or less been thoroughly covered by Mr. Simon, so I would say he did an incredible job on the file.

7 He was zealous in his representation. He was extremely thorough.
8 There were a great many depositions, exhaustive discovery. I think it
9 was a very thorough, a very competent, a very complete job that Mr.
10 Simon did.

11 Q Just from your perspective did it look like he was working on
12 any other cases, during this period of time?

A I did not get the impression he was working on any other
case. I know he also had an associate working for him. It seemed like
practically on a daily basis I would get communication from Mr. Simon
on the case. He was extremely thorough.

17 Q I'm going to show you what's been marked and admitted as
18 Exhibit 32, it's Bate Simon404. Do recognize the email that's been
19 marked and admitted as Exhibit 32?

20

21

A Yes.

Q What is that email?

A That was an email I sent to Mr. Simon after I read one of his
motions to strike Viking's affirmative defense I believe on the heat
defense. It was a devastating motion, I thought.

25

Q Did that motion inure to your client's benefit --

| 1 | А | Absolutely. |
|----|---|---|
| 2 | Q | as well? Now are you aware of a contract that existed |
| 3 | between Lange Plumbing and American Grating? | |
| 4 | A | Yes. |
| 5 | Q | And was that contract of interest to your client and to the |
| 6 | case as a whole? | |
| 7 | А | Sure. From the claims being made, from the damages being |
| 8 | asserted perspective, yes. | |
| 9 | Q | Okay. The contract has been marked and is admitted as |
| 10 | Exhibit 56 | ; the lead Bate is Simon455. What I'd like to do is, is I'd like to |
| 11 | jump into the middle of it and show you what's on page 14, which is | |
| 12 | Bate 468, Section 7.1; and that was a warranty section? | |
| 13 | А | Yes. |
| 14 | Q | And then the following section was Section 7.2, and that was |
| 15 | the indemnity section? | |
| 16 | A | Yes, I've seen these. |
| 17 | Q | And without going through all the 30 or 40 lines of print |
| 18 | there, essentially Lange had obligated itself to pursue warranty claims | |
| 19 | on behalf | of American Grating for any products they installed in the |
| 20 | building that were affected; is that true? | |
| 21 | А | I recall that, yes. |
| 22 | Q | At the time you came into the case did you take a look to see |
| 23 | whether, in your opinion, Lange had breached that contract? | |
| 24 | A | From what I remember the principal of Lange had already |
| 25 | been deposed by the time that I was brought in as a third party. I do | |
| | | AA01092 |
| | | - 8 - |

| 1 | remembe | r reading that deposition, and I do remember I was surprised | |
|----|--|--|--|
| 2 | how freely he admitted that. He understood that they were in breach of | | |
| 3 | their warranty obligations. | | |
| 4 | ۵ | Now this contract also had an attorney fee provision; is that | |
| 5 | correct? | | |
| 6 | А | Yes, I believe so. | |
| 7 | ۵ | This is Bate 472, Exhibit 56. We're going to take look at | |
| 8 | Section 18 | 3, which is page 18 of the contract; that's the attorney fee | |
| 9 | section? | | |
| 10 | А | Yes, it appears to be. | |
| 11 | ۵ | So in essence to summarize, that means that if someone has | |
| 12 | to pay money pursuing that warranty, say to a lawyer, you can seek | | |
| 13 | return of that money from Lange under this contract, correct? | | |
| 14 | А | That would be how I would interpret it. | |
| 15 | ۵ | Was that did that generally seem to be how all the lawyers | |
| 16 | in the case interpreted it? | | |
| 17 | А | Yes. | |
| 18 | ٥ | And that was something that was discussed and relevant to | |
| 19 | settlemen | t negotiations, et cetera? | |
| 20 | А | Yes. It was a subject in discovery and settlement | |
| 21 | negotiations. | | |
| 22 | ۵ | Okay. | |
| 23 | А | It was an issue in the case. | |
| 24 | ۵ | Did you have an opportunity to personally observe Mr. | |
| 25 | Edgewort | h, either at a hearing, or a deposition, or something related to | |
| | | AA01093 | |
| | 1 | 0 | |

1 the case?

4

5

8

9

A Yeah. He was involved in the case, and he was present at
most depositions.

Q Most, but not all?

A Maybe just one or two, I would say just about all of them.

6 Q Did you reach any impressions of Mr. Edgeworth during
7 those times that you were able to observe him?

A Impressions?

Q What was his behavior like?

A You know, he was involved in the case, obviously. You
know, he was angry that his house had been damaged to the extent that
it was; that was evident. He was frustrated that Lange and Viking
weren't stepping up to their obligations. He was, I guess, frustrated with
how long it was taking for his case to be pursued. I would say it was
probably very consuming to him; that's the distinct impression I got.

16 Q How does his -- from what you could see how was his
17 relationship with Mr. Simon during those depositions?

18 A It was -- I mean, they were close. He always sat next to Mr.
19 Simon. He always was passing notes to Mr. Simon. It seems to me like
20 Mr. Simon was doing all he could to represent him as effectively as he
21 could, and Mr. Giberti certainly appreciated that.

22 Q There was a relationship of course between Mr. Giberti and23 Mr. Edgewood?

24

Α

Yes.

25

Q Okay. How did Mr. Simon react to this -- like passing him

| 1 | notes in tl | he middle of deposition. Did he |
|----|---|--|
| 2 | A | He was patient. He would always take the time to read them. |
| 3 | | ow what the questions said, so I don't know if he always asked |
| 4 | | ions that were put up now, but I know he always took the time |
| 5 | to read th | |
| 6 | ۵ | How would you describe, Mister just in general how would |
| 7 | you descr | ibe Mr. Simon's advocacy of Mr. Edgeworth? |
| 8 | A | Stellar. It's one of the most impressive representations I |
| 9 | think I've ever seen in my ten years in Nevada, it was exemplary. | |
| 10 | ٥ | Thank you, Mr. Nunez. |
| 11 | | MR. CHRISTENSEN: No more questions. |
| 12 | | THE COURT: Okay. Cross? |
| 13 | | MR. VANNAH: Yeah. |
| 14 | | THE COURT: Okay. |
| 15 | | MR. CHRISTENSEN: Give me just a second to tidy up here. |
| 16 | | MR. VANNAH: Take all the time you need. |
| 17 | | MR. CHRISTENSEN: There you go. |
| 18 | | MR. VANNAH: No problems. |
| 19 | | CROSS-EXAMINATION |
| 20 | BY MR. V | ANNAH: |
| 21 | ٥ | Mr. Nunez? |
| 22 | A | Yes, sir. |
| 23 | ٥ | Mr. Nunez, how are you? |
| 24 | A | Very good. |
| 25 | ٥ | We can agree on one thing, Mr. Simon's a good lawyer, |
| | | AA01095 |
| | | - 11 - |

| 1 | right? | |
|----|-------------|---|
| 2 | А | Yes. |
| 3 | ٥ | From what you saw he does a good job? |
| 4 | А | Yes. |
| 5 | ٥ | We both agree on that? |
| 6 | А | Yes. |
| 7 | ٥ | So let me just ask you this. Murchison and Cumming, you |
| 8 | have offic | es in four cities; you're a big firm? |
| 9 | А | Los Angeles, San Diego, San Francisco, Irvine, and Las |
| 10 | Vegas. | |
| 11 | ٥ | Okay. We're just little firms, but how many lawyers do you |
| 12 | have in th | at firm, there must be quite a few? |
| 13 | А | In the Las Vegas office, or |
| 14 | ٥ | Not a whole office, but the whole thing? |
| 15 | А | Probably about 80. |
| 16 | ٥ | Eighty. So, when you are when you were asked to work on |
| 17 | the case, I | think I understand, I used to do insurance defense; that's what |
| 18 | you do, rig | ght? |
| 19 | А | Yes, sir. |
| 20 | ٥ | That's a firm that's well-known for insurance defense, right? |
| 21 | А | Yes. |
| 22 | ٥ | One of your former partners used to be a law school |
| 23 | professor | of mine. |
| 24 | А | Oh, yeah. |
| 25 | ٥ | I know they're a good firm. So, you get paid your firm gets |
| | | AA01096 |
| | | - 12 - |
| | | |

| paid to on this how much was your hourly billing on this case? | | |
|--|--|--|
| MR. CHRISTENSEN: Excuse me, Your Honor. | | |
| MR. VANNAH: No, it's very important, because we're talking | | |
| about 550 for your client | | |
| THE COURT: Okay. Let me see what what's the objection, | | |
| Mr. Christensen? | | |
| MR. CHRISTENSEN: a) it's beyond the scope; and b) it's not | | |
| relevant, because Murchison & Cumming and this gentleman was paid | | |
| pursuant to, presumably a contract with an insurance company. And | | |
| that encompasses not just the work on this case, but the whole body of | | |
| work that they might get all of the lines of claims that they might get | | |
| from the carrier. | | |
| So, I don't like to use the word bulk work, because I think that | | |
| kind of talks down a little bit to what the real work this gentleman does, | | |
| but he doesn't just get one case, a one-off case | | |
| MR. VANNAH: So, this is | | |
| MR. CHRISTENSEN: from a carrier. | | |
| MR. VANNAH: an argument, Your Honor. This is like | | |
| we're now going | | |
| MR. CHRISTENSEN: He gets a whole bunch of cases. | | |
| MR. VANNAH: on and on about | | |
| THE COURT: No just one second, Mister | | |
| MR. VANNAH: evidence, sir. | | |
| MR. CHRISTENSEN: He gets a whole bunch of cases. So, | | |
| trying to establish relevancy of what this gentleman does to a rate that | | |
| AA010 | | |
| | | |

| 1 | could be applied to Mr. Simon, it's just not relevant. | | |
|----|---|--|--|
| 2 | | THE COURT: Mr. Vannah? | |
| 3 | | MR. CHRISTENSEN: And it's beyond the scope, again. | |
| 4 | | MR. VANNAH: Very well. I mean, we're I don't disagree. | |
| 5 | We're not | taking the position that Mr. Simon didn't do a fine job, I never | |
| 6 | said that. | Never have said it, never pled it, nor argued it. And I don't | |
| 7 | disagree v | with Mr. Nunez that Mr. Simon did a fine job, and it's not a | |
| 8 | malpractio | ce case in any way, shape or form. | |
| 9 | | So, Mr. Simon is billing \$550 an hour in this case, and he's | |
| 10 | doing sim | ilar work to what Mr. Simon [sic] is doing, I'd like to know how | |
| 11 | much he charges with this large firm he works with, on this case. | | |
| 12 | | THE COURT: Okay. I'll allow Mr. Vannah to ask the question. | |
| 13 | Mr. Christensen, if you want to follow-up on the cross as to the | | |
| 14 | differences in their work you'll be allowed to do that. | | |
| 15 | | MR. CHRISTENSEN: Thank you, Your Honor. | |
| 16 | | THE COURT: Sir, you can answer the questions. | |
| 17 | | THE WITNESS: I don't remember exactly. | |
| 18 | | THE COURT: I thought that might happen. | |
| 19 | BY MR. V | ANNAH: | |
| 20 | ٥ | What amount? You guys have billing rates | |
| 21 | A | We do have billing rates. It would have been something | |
| 22 | between 1 | 185 and 225, probably in that range. | |
| 23 | | THE COURT: \$185 and \$225? Okay. | |
| 24 | BY MR. V | ANNAH: | |
| 25 | ٥ | All right. so, it would have been somewhere within a range | |
| | | AA01098 | |
| | | - 14 - | |

| of \$185 an | hour, to \$225 an hour, correct? |
|---------------------------|---|
| А | l believe so, yes. |
| Q | Do you think you did a stellar job on the case? |
| А | Yes, I did. |
| Q | All right. Was your firm losing money, at 185 to 225 an hour, |
| are they los | sing money? |
| | MR. CHRISTENSEN: Your Honor, there is a |
| | MR. VANNAH: I'll withdraw |
| | MR. CHRISTENSEN: Not only is this question |
| | MR. VANNAH: the question. I mean, the answer is so |
| obvious. | |
| | THE COURT: Okay. Ask another question, Mr. Vannah. |
| | THE WITNESS: Were we losing money? |
| | THE COURT: That's okay, sir. You don't have to answer that |
| question, he withdrew it. | |
| BY MR. VA | NNAH: |
| Q | You had been asked what was their relationship with a |
| deposition. | . I've been in a many you went to a lot of depositions in |
| your life, right? | |
| А | Yes. |
| Q | And when you're talking a relationship with a deposition |
| between a | client, the clients usually sit next to their attorneys, right? |
| А | No. Usually the Plaintiff doesn't attend the depositions. |
| Q | Oh, that's a good point. When a client does attend a |
| deposition | with the attorney, they usually sit next to each other, right? |
| | AA010 |
| | A Q A Q are they los obvious. obvious. question, h BY MR. VA Q deposition your life, ri A Q between a A Q |

- 1
- Yes.

Α

2 Q And often times you see people passing notes, the client 3 usually telling the attorney, hey, dumbass, here's a good question to ask, 4 right? That's happened to you, right? 5 Α It's happened, yeah. 6 Q It's happened to me too. It's happened to everybody that's 7 practiced law, that somebody's saying, hey, you're missing the big point. 8 So that's -- when you talk about the relationships, how many depositions 9 did you attend that Mr. Edgeworth was at with Danny Simon? 10 Α At least half a dozen. 11 About six, okay. And so, when you say, what's your Q 12 relationship, generally when you went into the deposition and you see 13 Mr. Simon, and he's sitting next to Mr. Edgeworth, and what you see is 14 Mr. Edgeworth making notes and passing them over for Mr. Simon to 15 look at, and to use as he deems appropriate, correct? 16 Α Yes. That's the relationship you observed, right? 17 Q 18 Α Yes. 19 Q They weren't yelling at each other, or beating each other up, or anything like that, right? 20 21 Α Not on the record. They seemed to have guarrels from time-22 to-time in the hallways, or something like that. 23 0 Oh, okay. So, you observed the times that Mr. Edgeworth 24 wasn't totally happy with Mr. Simon, they were having a quarrel in the 25 hallway?

| 1 | А | Not with Mr. Simon. As I said, he was frustrated with the |
|----|--|---|
| 2 | case. He v | was a very angry man. He was angry at what had happened to |
| 3 | his house. | He was angry that he wasn't getting a response from Lange, |
| 4 | or Viking, | and that the case had gone on so long. |
| 5 | ٥ | Did it seem to be inappropriate that he was angry about the |
| 6 | fact that h | is house had been flooded like this, and they hadn't stepped up |
| 7 | to the plat | e? Did it seem inappropriate that he was angry about that him |
| 8 | being Mr. | Edgeworth? |
| 9 | А | Whether it was appropriate or not, he came across to me as |
| 10 | very angry | /. |
| 11 | Q | Okay. And so, in the hallway, this cordial relationship, you |
| 12 | didn't alwa | ays see that, you saw that they had they argued in the |
| 13 | hallway sometimes, Mr. Edgeworth and Mr. Simon, correct? You could | |
| 14 | see that? | |
| 15 | Q | I wasn't eavesdropping on attorney/client communications. |
| 16 | But, typica | ally, when there was testimony that Mr. Edgeworth didn't like, |
| 17 | he would get angry. | |
| 18 | А | Okay. |
| 19 | Q | So you had talked about you didn't represent Lange, right? |
| 20 | А | No. |
| 21 | Q | Now you talk about everybody thought Lange owed money |
| 22 | to Mr. Edg | eworth. Did the Lange attorneys feel that way too? Did they |
| 23 | say, hey, v | ve think we owe Mr. Edgeworth a lot of money, did they ever |
| 24 | say that to | you, or anybody in your presence? |
| 25 | А | I'm not sure what you're asking. They didn't share their |
| | | AA0110 |

strategies, thoughts, and impressions with me, if that's your questions.

2 Q The question that's been asked of you, did everybody in the 3 case think Lange owed Mr. Edgeworth a lot of money? I thought that 4 was the guestion that was asked, and you said, Yeah. All the lawyers 5 thought that.

6 Α There was consensus that there was a breach of the 7 warranty.

8 Q Okay. Is that -- so a consensus, did the Lange lawyers, the 9 people that are going to spend the money, did the Lange defendants and 10 the Lange lawyers also agree that they had breached the agreement, did 11 they say that to you, or in front of you?

12 It -- I don't remember. I mean, perhaps not directly. It was a Α 13 concern. A lawyer is never going to admit that it has no defense, so I 14 don't really call those type of discussions.

15 0 Okay. So, when you say, it was a consensus among all the 16 lawyers, the people who had the money that had to pay the claim that 17 wasn't something they shared with you. We believe that we're going to 18 have to pay a lot of money some day; they didn't tell you that, right?

А

1

19

I only reported to my carrier, and I reported ---

20 Q So the answer is, no, they never told you that? The Lange 21 lawyers never told you, we think we're in big trouble here, and we're 22 going to have to pay a lot of money some day; they never said that to 23 you did they?

24 Α Well, sure. Everybody was concerned that there was liability 25 somewhere. Everybody is aware this is a very expensive home.

1 Everybody was aware that there was massive flooding. My client had 2 made very large cost estimates as to what it would cost to repair it. We 3 were aware that an attorneys' fees provision was -- was triggered by the 4 contract, so there were a lot of pieces in play. 5 Here's the question. Did the Lange lawyers, or the Lange Q 6 Defendants, ever say to you, or in your presence, that we feel that we are 7 going to have to pay a lot of money someday to Mr. Edgeworth; did they 8 ever say that in your presence? 9 Α I don't remember if those words, or words to that effect were 10 used. 11 0 Okay. Now you -- were you aware that there was a 12 settlement offer by Lange for \$100,000 minus 22,000 that they felt Mr. 13 Edgeworth paid; were you aware of that? 14 I think so. Α 15 0 When there's a settlement offer in a case like this, who is it 16 that has the decision-making on whether to settle, or eliminate that risk --17 and to eliminate the risk or to go forward on a case, who is the person 18 that makes that decision, ultimately? 19 Are you talking about from the Plaintiff's side or from the Α 20 defense side? 21 0 From the Plaintiff's side? The question from Lange -- Lange 22 offered settlement to the Edgeworths, right? 23 Α Yes. 24 0 Who is it that makes the decision as to whether or not to 25 continue forward and accept whatever risk, reward there may be in that AA01103 - 19 -

| 1 | situation, or to settle the case, who's the person that makes that |
|----|---|
| 2 | decision? Is it the lawyers, or the client? |
| 3 | A Ultimately it's the client's decision. |
| 4 | Q Okay. The lawyer can advise their client. You've done that |
| 5 | many times, given advice to a client, or to an insurance company, as to |
| 6 | what you think would be a fair settlement, right? |
| 7 | A Are you asking |
| 8 | Q Would they put |
| 9 | A my opinions? |
| 10 | Q Do they always take your opinions? |
| 11 | A No. I make recommendations, and ultimately it's the client's |
| 12 | decision. |
| 13 | Q So, in this case the decision to accept the Lange settlement, |
| 14 | that would have been Mr. Edgeworth's decision, not Mr. Simon's, |
| 15 | correct? |
| 16 | A I would only assume so. I don't know the relationship, I'm |
| 17 | not privy to that. |
| 18 | Q Okay. And on the heat defense, can you tell the Court a little |
| 19 | you mentioned that you thought there was a good motion on the heat |
| 20 | defense. I'm kind of familiar with it. Can you tell the Court what that |
| 21 | heat defense was? |
| 22 | A Sure. A claim against Giberti as the general contractor on |
| 23 | the project was one of sequencing and timing. There was an assertion |
| 24 | that they allowed the sprinklers to be in place during the hot summer |
| 25 | months for too long a period of time, and that may have caused or |
| | AA011 |

contributed to the failure. 1

| 2 | ٥ | And were you aware that Mr. Edgeworth went out and did | |
|----|--|---|---|
| 3 | considera | ble research on his own, regarding the heat that would apply to | |
| 4 | these spri | nkler systems, during manufacturing, and things like that | |
| 5 | anyway, a | nd that Mr. Edgeworth is the one that came up with the | |
| 6 | scientific p | part of the argument on that; were you aware of that? | |
| 7 | А | No, not at all. | |
| 8 | ٥ | Who did that, if it wasn't Mr. Edgeworth; do you know? | |
| 9 | А | l always believed it was Mr. Simons. | |
| 10 | ٥ | You thought Mr. Simon did all this research on his own? | |
| 11 | А | Yes. | |
| 12 | ٥ | Oh. What's his educational background in the area of | |
| 13 | engineerir | ng; do you know? | |
| 14 | А | No. | |
| 15 | ٥ | How do you know that Mr. Simon went out and did this | |
| 16 | scientific r | research, and looked at all the documents to come up with this | |
| 17 | information, as opposed to Mr. Edgeworth, who's very involved in the | | |
| 18 | case, as you say, doing the research, getting all the information together | | |
| 19 | and feedir | ng it to Mr. Simon? | |
| 20 | А | I | |
| 21 | ۵ | You don't know? | |
| 22 | А | l assumed. | |
| 23 | ۵ | Okay. | |
| 24 | А | All the discovery, all the communications came from Mr. | |
| 25 | Simon's o | ffice, so I assumed it was his work. | |
| | | AA011 | 0 |
| | 1 | - 21 - | |

| 1 | ٥ | Did you think that 184 to 225 an hour was a fair |
|----|---------------------|---|
| 2 | compensa | ation to be paid to your firm for your time? |
| 3 | A | No. |
| 4 | Q | You think it should be higher than that? |
| 5 | A | Yes. |
| 6 | Q | We all think that, right? |
| 7 | A | Insurance companies don't pay their lawyers enough. |
| 8 | Q | Okay. Fair enough, I don't actually disagree with that, but |
| 9 | that's the | amount that was agreed to, and |
| 10 | A | Yes. |
| 11 | ۵ | Thank you so much. |
| 12 | | MR. VANNAH: Thank you. I have nothing further, Your |
| 13 | Honor. | |
| 14 | | THE COURT: Redirect? |
| 15 | | MR. CHRISTENSEN: Thank you, Your Honor. |
| 16 | | REDIRECT EXAMINATION |
| 17 | BY MR. CHRISTENSEN: | |
| 18 | ٥ | Mr. Nunez, you've been practicing for a long time? |
| 19 | A | Yes. |
| 20 | ٥ | So have you ever done your own research when you had a |
| 21 | case that | involves maybe an engineering issue, or a medical issue? |
| 22 | A | Sure. |
| 23 | ٥ | You hit the books? |
| 24 | A | Absolutely. |
| 25 | ٥ | It's not unusual? |
| | | AA01106 |
| | | - 22 - |

| 1 | А | No. |
|----|----------------|--|
| 2 | Q | Certainly it's a client's decision to accept it or reject a |
| 3 | settlement | . And isn't it also true that it's the lawyer's job to give good |
| 4 | advice to t | he client to assist in that decision? |
| 5 | А | I would agree with that. |
| 6 | ٥ | I want to since the billing issue came up, I know it's a tough |
| 7 | issue, but l | et's talk about it a little bit. Does your office have billing |
| 8 | software? | |
| 9 | А | Yes. |
| 10 | Q | It's something that's wired into everybody's computer? |
| 11 | А | Yes. |
| 12 | Q | You have folks there at the office who are timekeepers? |
| 13 | А | Yes. |
| 14 | Q | You're a timekeeper? |
| 15 | А | Yes. |
| 16 | Q | Do you have assistants, for timekeepers, paralegals? |
| 17 | А | Yes. |
| 18 | Q | When you and Murchison & Cummings is in multiple |
| 19 | jurisdictions? | |
| 20 | А | Yes. |
| 21 | Q | So, the relationship that firm has with an insurance company |
| 22 | may apply | not just to Southern Nevada, but also maybe Southern |
| 23 | California, | or maybe Arizona as well? |
| 24 | А | That's correct. |
| 25 | ٥ | So, if you're going to examine what Murchison & Cummings |
| | | AA01107 |
| | | - 23 - |

| 1 | is being paid by an insurance company, you really have to look at the | | |
|----|--|--|--|
| 2 | whole picture, and look at all the cases they're getting from the carrier, | | |
| 3 | and how t | that has an impact on the law firm's bottom line, correct? | |
| 4 | | MR. VANNAH: Your Honor, I'm going to have to he's | |
| 5 | basically | testifying. Leading is to say he's leading has been an | |
| 6 | understat | ement. | |
| 7 | | MR. CHRISTENSEN: I'm just trying to speed things along. | |
| 8 | | MR. VANNAH: Well | |
| 9 | BY MR. C | HRISTENSEN: | |
| 10 | ٥ | Mr. Nunez, have you ever worked as a managing partner at a | |
| 11 | firm? | | |
| 12 | А | l'm a senior partner, l'm an equity partner. | |
| 13 | ٥ | Okay. You have a general understanding at least of how the | |
| 14 | relationsh | nip works between an insurance defense firm and a carrier? | |
| 15 | А | Yes. | |
| 16 | ٥ | Is it true that the carrier may provide cases in different | |
| 17 | jurisdictions? | | |
| 18 | А | Yes. | |
| 19 | ٥ | And is it true that you have to look at the big picture when | |
| 20 | you're taking a look at a particular rate? | | |
| 21 | A | Yes. | |
| 22 | ٥ | I mean, you're not just getting one case from the carrier, | |
| 23 | you're ge | tting multiple cases? | |
| 24 | A | Yes. | |
| 25 | ٥ | Okay. And all of that works into the fee calculation? | |
| | | AA01108 | |
| | | - 24 - | |

| 1 | А | Yes. |
|----|------------------------|---|
| 2 | Q | Okay. That's it. Thank you, Mr. Nunez. |
| 3 | А | Thank you. |
| 4 | | MR. CHRISTENSEN: Thank you, Your Honor. |
| 5 | | THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Nunez may be excused? |
| 6 | | MR. VANNAH: Certainly. |
| 7 | | THE COURT: Sir, you're excused. Thank you very much for |
| 8 | your testin | nony here today. Do we have anyone else, or are we ready for |
| 9 | Mr. Edgew | vorth? |
| 10 | | MR. VANNAH: I think we're ready for Mr. Edgeworth. |
| 11 | | THE COURT: Okay. He walked out the door. |
| 12 | | MR. GREENE: I think he might have used the restroom, or |
| 13 | something, Your Honor. | |
| 14 | | THE COURT: Yeah. |
| 15 | | MR. VANNAH: Can I get set up? |
| 16 | | THE COURT: Yeah. And he's walking in the door. |
| 17 | | Mr. Edgeworth, if you could take the witness stand. And, sir, |
| 18 | we'll just r | e-swear you in, since it's a different day. Thank you. |
| 19 | | BRIAN EDGEWORTH, PLAINTIFF, SWORN |
| 20 | | THE CLERK: Please be seated, stating your full name, |
| 21 | spelling yo | our first and last name for the record. |
| 22 | | THE WITNESS: Brian Edgeworth, B-R-I-A-N, E-D-G-E-W-O-R- |
| 23 | Т-Н. | |
| 24 | | THE CLERK: Thank you. |
| 25 | | THE COURT: Whenever you're ready, Mr. Christiansen |
| | | AA01109 |
| | | - 25 - |

| 1 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Thank you, Your Honor. |
|----|--|---|
| 2 | | DIRECT EXAMINATION CONTINUED |
| 3 | BY MR. CH | HRISTIANSEN: |
| 4 | ٥ | Mr. Edgeworth, I appreciate you're back on the stand today. I |
| 5 | tried to so | rt of whittle down some of the issues. So, if we can try to |
| 6 | move thro | ough it, rapidly. Do you remember and get at least my |
| 7 | examinati | on be complete before the lunch hour. |
| 8 | Do y | you remember yesterday discussing with me the term used in |
| 9 | your affida | avits about the term was the outset? |
| 10 | А | Yeah. The beginning of the |
| 11 | ٥ | Right. And yesterday you had some challenges with |
| 12 | understan | ding that the outset meant the very beginning, right? You |
| 13 | thought it meant June 10th, as opposed to the 27th or 28th of May, right? | |
| 14 | Now that was your story yesterday on the stand, is that you didn't learn | |
| 15 | of Mr. Sim | non's fee at the outset, you learned of it June the 10th? |
| 16 | А | Correct. |
| 17 | Q | Correct, okay. And, sir, when did can we agree that that |
| 18 | version of | events, so June the 10th, being the date in which you learned |
| 19 | of Mr. Simon's fee of 550 an hour, that that is not contained anywhere, | |
| 20 | that date, June the 10th, in any of the three affidavits you signed, or the | |
| 21 | complaint you filed in this case, or I'm sorry, Mr. Vannah's office filed on | |
| 22 | your beha | If? |
| 23 | А | l believe so. |
| 24 | ٥ | That's an accurate statement, correct? |
| 25 | А | I believe it is. |
| | | |

| 1 | ٥ | And, sir, were you here when Mr. Vannah gave an opening |
|----|---|--|
| 2 | statement on your behalf, yesterday? | |
| 3 | A | Yes. |
| 4 | Q | And you know that there's been no discovery in this case, |
| 5 | nobody's | had to sit for depositions, this is our hearing, right? We're just |
| 6 | sort of co | ming into it cold? |
| 7 | A | Correct. |
| 8 | ٥ | Okay. And did you hear I went back and listened to it, we |
| 9 | had the C | D last night, at 11:16 when Mr. Vannah told the Court that at the |
| 10 | very first | meeting, point blank, you were told Danny Simon's rate was |
| 11 | 550, and I | his associate's rate were 275; did you hear him say that? |
| 12 | A | I'm not sure about that, but I believe you. |
| 13 | ٥ | Okay. And that's not your testimony, correct? |
| 14 | A | No, it's Mr. Vannah's testimony, I guess. |
| 15 | ٥ | And he's your lawyer, a very fine lawyer, one of the finest in |
| 16 | Southern | Nevada, right? |
| 17 | A | Right. |
| 18 | ٥ | And presumably, without telling the contents of the |
| 19 | conversation, before he gave an opening statement he'd spoken to you, | |
| 20 | fair? | |
| 21 | A | Correct. |
| 22 | Q | And in his presentation he gave a version of events that once |
| 23 | I confronted you with the, we'll cross that bridge later email from Mr. | |
| 24 | Simon yo | u had to alter, correct? |
| 25 | A | No, I've never altered my story. |
| | | AA01111 |
| | 1 | - 27 - |

| 1 | ٥ | You never told that story in any affidavit, that you were told |
|----|--|---|
| 2 | on 6/10, Danny Simon's right, correct? | |
| 3 | А | Correct. |
| 4 | ٥ | In fact, yesterday, after being shown that email and |
| 5 | confronte | d with the bills, for the very first time you conceded that you |
| 6 | didn't eve | n know what his associates' were for 14 or 15 months, correct? |
| 7 | А | Correct. |
| 8 | ٥ | All right. And June the 10th, in your exhibits I requested for, |
| 9 | l think this | s is exhibit let me ask Mr. Greene. |
| 10 | | [Counsel confer] |
| 11 | BY MR. CI | HRISTIANSEN: |
| 12 | ٥ | This is teeny tiny writing Mr. Edgeworth, so I'm going to |
| 13 | your Exhibit 9, and I'm just going to put a page, is like a side-by-side | |
| 14 | comparison of bills, that looks like somebody must have done in | |
| 15 | anticipatio | on for this hearing; is that fair? |
| 16 | А | Yes. |
| 17 | ٥ | You did this? |
| 18 | А | Yes. |
| 19 | ٥ | And you compared the bills? |
| 20 | А | Correct. |
| 21 | ٥ | Okay. And did you find a bill on 6/10, for Danny Simon |
| 22 | talking to | on the phone for this new version of when you learned of his |
| 23 | fee? Did h | ne bill you for that phone call? |
| 24 | А | He didn't put dates on his early bills. |
| 25 | ٥ | So that's a no? |
| | | AA01112 |
| | | - 28 - |

| 1 | А | I would assume he billed me for it. There's a block billing on |
|----|---|--|
| 2 | that date. | |
| 3 | ٥ | Right. He at your lawyer's request, later submitted a |
| 4 | complete | bill for all of his time, correct? |
| 5 | А | l'm not sure what you mean. my lawyer's request. |
| 6 | ٥ | You got a bill in December, and I agree with you that for the |
| 7 | first half d | ozen entries Mr. Simon, in May and June, doesn't put dates for |
| 8 | things he | did; that's what you're telling me, fair? |
| 9 | А | Fair. |
| 10 | ٥ | Okay. |
| 11 | А | There's no dates. I think I don't know how far. You |
| 12 | showed m | e, yesterday, the exhibit. |
| 13 | Q | It went about two-thirds of that first page, I think, that you |
| 14 | pointed out to me. But later on, after you hired Vannah & Vannah, and | |
| 15 | listened to | Vannah you know, were getting advice from Vannah & |
| 16 | Vannah, maybe you don't know, but a request was made for a bill, and | |
| 17 | then a final bill came in. Did you get that bill? | |
| 18 | А | We received a final bill with a court filing motion for |
| 19 | adjudicatio | on, I believe on January 24, I believe. |
| 20 | Q | Okay. January 24, so you prepped well enough for this |
| 21 | hearing to | even remember when things were filed, right? |
| 22 | А | I remember that date, correct. |
| 23 | Q | But you didn't read any of your affidavits in preparation for |
| 24 | testimony | today? |
| 25 | А | No. |
| | | A A O 1 1 1 |

| ٥ | None of them? |
|--------------|---|
| А | No. |
| ٥ | Okay. Did you see in that court filing for the and I agree |
| with you, | that's what it was, it was a bill involving adjudication of the |
| lien, a bill | for June 10th or a phone call, the phone call that you told the, |
| Judge, for | the first time in this litigation that you were informed of Mr. |
| Simon's ra | ate? |
| А | There's no phone calls going back after a certain date |
| Q | So the answer's |
| А | he stopped them. |
| Q | no? |
| А | No. |
| Q | Okay. And I went and found an email from Mr. Simon, on |
| that date, | it's |
| | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: John, Exhibit 80. Ashley, what's that |
| | MS. FERRELL: 3499. |
| | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: 3499. It's too small for me to read. |
| | THE COURT: Which Exhibit is it, Mr. Christiansen? |
| | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: 80, Your Honor |
| | THE COURT: And this is your 80? |
| | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Yes, ma'am. It's the CD, it's the giant |
| exhibit. | |
| | THE COURT: Okay. |
| | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: With |
| | THE COURT: With all of the emails and |
| | AA01114 |
| | A Q with you, Iien, a bill Judge, for Simon's ra A Q A Q that date, |

| 1 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Yeah. You know |
|----|--------------|--|
| 2 | | THE COURT: that were in the chair yesterday. |
| 3 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: all the things that were over there. |
| 4 | | THE COURT: Okay. |
| 5 | BY MR. CH | IRISTIANSEN: |
| 6 | Q | And I've forgotten which one you like to look on, Mr. |
| 7 | Edgeworth | n. On the screen in front of you can you see the email I'm |
| 8 | talking abo | put? |
| 9 | А | Yes, I can. |
| 10 | Q | And again, these emails go backwards. It looks like you are |
| 11 | asking Mr. | Simon, on June the 10th, questions about United |
| 12 | Restoratio | ns, and other expenses you're having to incur? |
| 13 | А | Yes, that's correct. |
| 14 | Q | All right. And he responds to you on June the 10th. Not sure |
| 15 | on fireplac | e issue, we can talk about it, I'm out of town until Monday? |
| 16 | А | Correct. |
| 17 | ٥ | So he's answering you this is a Friday, June the 10th, 2016 |
| 18 | is a Friday | . So, he's answering you from out of town, in response to his |
| 19 | friend, who | o at this time he's doing a favor for? |
| 20 | А | Correct. |
| 21 | ٥ | All right. And, yesterday, do you remember talking about, it |
| 22 | might have | e been my term, I can't remember who used it first, for things |
| 23 | being in flu | ux between you and Mr. Simon early on? |
| 24 | А | What do you mean by that? |
| 25 | ٥ | Well, at first he was going to represent you as a favor, you |
| | | AA01115 |
| | | - 31 - |

| 1 | told me th | nat? |
|----|--|--|
| 2 | А | Correct. |
| 3 | ۵ | And then later he was going to charge you? |
| 4 | А | Correct. Just before the filing of the lawsuit. |
| 5 | Q | Okay. And I think yesterday I said and so at least at that |
| 6 | timeframe | e, things were in flux, and I think you agreed with me? |
| 7 | А | Up until the Friday call, I'd agree, but then |
| 8 | ۵ | No argument |
| 9 | А | on Monday the lawsuit |
| 10 | Q | I'm saying that's what you said. |
| 11 | А | was sent to me, to ask to read it. |
| 12 | ٥ | And so, then clearly things would have been set in stone |
| 13 | about how you two were going to operate, from that point going | |
| 14 | forward? | |
| 15 | А | Yes. |
| 16 | ٥ | All right. So, when September the 17th of 2017, Exhibit 80, |
| 17 | Bate Stamp 173, maybe, is sent from you to Mr. Simon. This is, I don't | |
| 18 | know, 15, | 17 months after he's been your lawyer, let me think? Sixteen |
| 19 | months, sorry, my math's not great. Is it fair to say that this email | |
| 20 | reflects that you don't even know who's paying the experts; are you | |
| 21 | going to p | bay them, or is he going to pay them? |
| 22 | А | No, I'm offering to pay upfront. |
| 23 | ۵ | No. No, you didn't. Are you paying these guys, or was I |
| 24 | supposed | to pay Vollmer [phonetic]. That's the I read that, right? |
| 25 | А | Yeah. He had forward on a bunch of Vollmer bills, and I |
| | | AA01116 |

| 1 | wanted to | know, should I take care of this? |
|----|--|---|
| 2 | Q | Right. So, it wasn't set in stone, you didn't know. So that's |
| 3 | all I'm poi | nting out, you didn't know |
| 4 | А | Yeah. |
| 5 | Q | correct? |
| 6 | А | Okay. Correct. |
| 7 | Q | And that's consistent with Exhibit 80, Bate Stamp 2148, |
| 8 | which is ju | ust a few days later. Hey, should I pay this, or you? |
| 9 | А | Correct. |
| 10 | Q | So it's still not set in stone |
| 11 | А | Well, that one there was |
| 12 | Q | September 17? |
| 13 | А | That one I had signed a retainer agreement, so I assumed |
| 14 | that bills would come to me. | |
| 15 | Q | You were asking, were you not, should I pay this or you? |
| 16 | А | Correct, of course. |
| 17 | Q | So, it had not been set in stone. You're asking, you're not |
| 18 | telling him I'm paying it, right? | |
| 19 | А | Correct. |
| 20 | Q | All right. And yesterday there was some discussions about |
| 21 | after your being advised by Vannah & Vannah, communications relative | |
| 22 | to Mr. Simon and Mr. Vannah; do you remember those discussions? | |
| 23 | А | Vaguely. |
| 24 | Q | And one of them |
| 25 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: This is Exhibit 53, Mr. Greene. |
| | | AA01117 |
| | | - 33 - |

| 1 | | |
|---|--|--|
| | | |

BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN:

| 2 | ٥ | Is an email from Mr. Vannah to Mr. Christensen saying, I |
|----|-------------|---|
| 3 | guess you | can move to withdraw, however that doesn't seem in his best |
| 4 | interest. I | 'm pretty sure you can see what would happen if our client has |
| 5 | to spend I | ots more money bringing someone else up to speed. So, it's |
| 6 | up to him, | , our client hasn't terminated him. We want this fee matter |
| 7 | resolved b | by a judge and a jury. |
| 8 | Did | I read that correct? |
| 9 | А | Correctly. |
| 10 | ٥ | And that's January the 9, 2018? |
| 11 | А | Correct. |
| 12 | ٥ | You sued him five days before that? |
| 13 | А | Correct. |
| 14 | ۵ | You hadn't served him yet, but you sued him. Do you know |
| 15 | one way c | or another if that's true? |
| 16 | А | I do not know that. |
| 17 | ۵ | Okay. And you had told Mr. Simon in a December 4th email, |
| 18 | don't ta | lk to John Greene in Mr. Vannah's office for about things going |
| 19 | forward? | |
| 20 | А | l think December 5th |
| 21 | ٥ | You're right. |
| 22 | А | but I'm not |
| 23 | ۵ | You're right, Mr. Edgeworth, I apologize. |
| 24 | А | not positive of the date. |
| 25 | ٥ | And then I guess if on I guess it was a little before us. This |
| | | AA01118 |
| | | - 34 - |

| 1 | is Exhibit 48 on your screen. There's another email from Mr. Vannah's | | |
|----|--|--|--|
| 2 | office to Mr. Christensen, where it says that you have lost faith in Mr. | | |
| 3 | Simon; fai | th and trust, I apologize. Therefore, they, and that means you | |
| 4 | and your v | wife, I think Mr. Edgeworth, will not sign the checks to | |
| 5 | deposited | into his trust account. | |
| 6 | Did I | read that accurately? | |
| 7 | А | Yes. | |
| 8 | Q | You didn't want your old lawyer to put his settlement checks | |
| 9 | that he ha | d earned for you into his trust account, fair? That's | |
| 10 | А | I don't think the lawyer earned the checks, but, yes, it's fair, I | |
| 11 | didn't wan | It him to deposit into his trust account. | |
| 12 | Q | And you go on to say, Quite frankly, they are fearful you | |
| 13 | don't' say this, this is the lawyers on your behalf, Quite frankly, they are | | |
| 14 | fearful you will steal the money? | | |
| 15 | А | That's correct. | |
| 16 | Q | Okay. And in the course your affidavits and the complaint, | |
| 17 | did you read the complaint in this case filed by Vannah & Vannah against | | |
| 18 | Mr. Simon | 1? | |
| 19 | А | l don't think l did. | |
| 20 | Q | Okay. I won't quarrel with you then about what lawyers | |
| 21 | wrote, that's a legal thing that Her Honor can figure that out, but isn't it | | |
| 22 | true that in all your affidavits you quote a portion of your September | | |
| 23 | deposition, that Mr. Simon sat through, to stand for the proposition that | | |
| 24 | you had pa | aid in him full? | |
| 25 | А | Up to that point, correct? | |
| | 1 | | |

| 1 | Q | All right. And it's in every single one of your affidavits, fair? | |
|----|--|--|--|
| 2 | А | Fair. | |
| 3 | Q | And it doesn't say in any of the affidavits, paid to in full up to | |
| 4 | that point, | it just says paid in full, correct? | |
| 5 | А | Correct. | |
| 6 | Q | And you would agree with me that yesterday I showed you, | |
| 7 | and I won' | t get into again with you today, because I'm trying to save | |
| 8 | some time | e and get you off the stand, that at least the lawyers on your | |
| 9 | behalf, took the position that Danny had been paid in full, wasn't owed | | |
| 10 | another di | me, and he was trying to convert your money? | |
| 11 | | MR. VANNAH: I'm going to object to that, that's never been | |
| 12 | our position. He's not saying to what our position is, in which the only | | |
| 13 | way he would know that is through a conversation would be. Our | | |
| 14 | position is we owe Danny Simon money, and that's what you're going to | | |
| 15 | decide, Yo | our Honor. You're going to decide how much he's owed in | |
| 16 | Septembe | r 22nd until the date that he stopped billing. | |
| 17 | | THE COURT: Right. And are you | |
| 18 | | MR. VANNAH: There's a bill there. | |
| 19 | | THE COURT: referring to the conversion claim? There's a | |
| 20 | conversio | n claim in the lawsuit, Mr. Vannah. Is that what that's what I | |
| 21 | believe Mı | r. Christiansen is getting at. | |
| 22 | | MR. VANNAH: No, he's asking he keeps asking him over | |
| 23 | and over a | again, if he doesn't owe him any money from September 22nd | |
| 24 | to January | v 8th, that's never been our position, everybody knows that. | |
| 25 | And that's | why we're here to determine how much money he's owed | |
| | | | |

| 1 | during that four or five month period. We owe him money; we're going |
|----|---|
| 2 | to have you make that decision. |
| 3 | THE COURT: Okay. |
| 4 | MR. VANNAH: Whatever it is we're going to write a check for |
| 5 | it, so |
| 6 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: With all due respect to Mr. Vannah, |
| 7 | Your Honor, it's not his witness, so he shouldn't be making objections. |
| 8 | MR. VANNAH: Well, but you're asking the witness, he's |
| 9 | asking the witness, what did you learn from your attorneys. |
| 10 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: No, I'm not. I asked the witness what's |
| 11 | contained in the lawsuit. |
| 12 | MR. VANNAH: No. He said he never read the lawsuit. |
| 13 | THE COURT: He said he never read the complaint. |
| 14 | MR. VANNAH: Right. He never read it. |
| 15 | THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Christiansen, can you establish |
| 16 | somehow how he would know this? |
| 17 | BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN: |
| 18 | Q Do you know there's a claim, that you made a claim against |
| 19 | Danny Simon, through the lawsuit, brought by Mr. Vannah's office, that |
| 20 | he converted your money by filing an attorneys' lien? |
| 21 | A Yes. |
| 22 | Q You claimed he stole your money? |
| 23 | A He was attempting to, yes. |
| 24 | Q Right. By filing what you now know to be the ethical |
| 25 | approach to resolving an attorneys' fee dispute, correct? |
| | AA01121 |
| | - 37 - |

| 1 | А | l don't know that at all. | |
|----|--|---|--|
| 2 | Q | You don't? | |
| 3 | А | No one's said that that's the ethical way to proceed. | |
| 4 | Q | Okay. And do you remember in your affidavits, Mr. | |
| 5 | Edgeworth | , saying at that 11/17/17 hearing I'm sorry, meeting at Mr. | |
| 6 | Simon's of | ffice, the high pressure one, that's your term not mine, that the | |
| 7 | sole issue | Mr. Simon wanted to talk to you about was his bonus? | |
| 8 | А | Correct. | |
| 9 | Q | That's not true, is it? | |
| 10 | А | Yes, it is. | |
| 11 | Q | He wanted to talk to you about the Lange resolution, correct? | |
| 12 | А | He never brought it up. | |
| 13 | ٥ | He wanted to talk to you about what he had to go in front of - | |
| 14 | - he had to come to Court that morning in front of Judge Jones, and he | | |
| 15 | wanted to | talk to about that too? | |
| 16 | А | No, he never brought it up. | |
| 17 | ۵ | He never brought any of that stuff up? | |
| 18 | А | None of it. | |
| 19 | Q | And what you said in your affidavit, and I'll show you, this | |
| 20 | sort of dov | retails back to your deposition, okay, that's what I'm sticking | |
| 21 | with. | | |
| 22 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Sorry, this is Exhibit 16. | |
| 23 | | MR. GREENE: Thank you. | |
| 24 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Yeah. It's the first one, John, and I'm | |
| 25 | at page 4. | | |
| | | AA0112 | |

| 1 | BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN: | | |
|----|---|--|--|
| 2 | ٥ | The bottom of page 4, and I'll try to point do you see where | |
| 3 | my finger | is at Mr. Edgeworth? | |
| 4 | А | l see your finger. | |
| 5 | Q | Since Simon hadn't presented these quote/unquote: "new | |
| 6 | damages" | to Defendants in the litigation, in a timely fashion we were | |
| 7 | savvy eno | ugh to know they would not be able to be presented at trial; | |
| 8 | did I read | that correctly? | |
| 9 | А | Correct. | |
| 10 | Q | And by savvy enough, you thought that because Mr. Simon | |
| 11 | hadn't presented well, you thought because you quoted part of your | | |
| 12 | deposition, where Mr. Simon said he produced all the bills that were | | |
| 13 | incurred up to May of 2017, that meant he couldn't present any bills | | |
| 14 | going forward? | | |
| 15 | А | Your question was about May of 17 | |
| 16 | | MR. GREENE: Pete, actually it was September of | |
| 17 | Septembe | r 22nd of 2000 something, not May. | |
| 18 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: It actually is May, and I'll show them to | |
| 19 | you in a m | ninute. | |
| 20 | BY MR. CH | HRISTIANSEN: | |
| 21 | ٥ | But you got savvy in these affidavits, to take the position that | |
| 22 | Danny, Mi | r. Simon, was trying to steal your money because you didn't | |
| 23 | owe him a | inymore money, and that's actually what he put, was what's | |
| 24 | contained in the body of the complaint, and I'm not going to quibble with | | |
| 25 | Mr. Vanna | h or you, we'll just show the judge in an argument that that's | |
| | | AA0112 | |

| 1 | right in the complaint, Okay? | | |
|----|--|--|--|
| 2 | And what you thought you were savvy about, is that the time had | | |
| 3 | run to present damages in the Lange litigation, right? That's what you | | |
| 4 | thought, when you wrote that in this affidavit? | | |
| 5 | A | No. | |
| 6 | Q | You didn't think that? | |
| 7 | А | This is stating that you can't just say at the 11th hour, oh, | |
| 8 | yeah, my | lawyer fees, now that I've one, my lawyer fees are \$2 million | |
| 9 | more than we ever told you, through the whole case. | | |
| 10 | Q | Right. I agree you can't do that. You were aware, were you | |
| 11 | not, that I | Mr. Parker, Theodore Parker represented Lange at this stage of | |
| 12 | the game, correct? | | |
| 13 | A | Correct. | |
| 14 | Q | Now Mr. Parker is a very well respected attorney in this | |
| 15 | communi | ty, fair? | |
| 16 | A | l like him. | |
| 17 | Q | And Mr. Parker came into the case, and once Viking settled | |
| 18 | recognized the nature of the case against his client had changed; do you | | |
| 19 | remember that? | | |
| 20 | A | The hearing I went to where Mr. Parker came in, he was | |
| 21 | mostly arguing that he had just come on the case, he just landed from | | |
| 22 | South Carolina | | |
| 23 | Q | He sure does. | |
| 24 | А | I haven't really had time to read it all. Your Honor, I believe | |
| 25 | before we | e get it started, I'm not sure that this is a legal contract between | |
| | | AA01124 | |
| | | - 40 - | |

| 1 | my client Lange, and Mr. Edgeworth. That's Mr. Parker. | |
|----|--|--|
| 2 | Q You have good memory, that's exactly what Mr. Parker, who | |
| 3 | is from Charleston, South Carolina and has | |
| 4 | A Yeah. It was South Carolina. | |
| 5 | Q a practice down there. My daughter went to college there, | |
| 6 | so I see Teddy, going back and forth all the time. He had just come back | |
| 7 | from Charleston and he had he wanted to revisit the Lange issue; do | |
| 8 | you remember that? He wanted to litigate whether the contract was | |
| 9 | enforceable, things of that nature? | |
| 10 | A I think the term he used was whether it was a legal contract, | |
| 11 | yes. | |
| 12 | Q And when you think you're when you use the term in these | |
| 13 | affidavits that you're savvy enough to know the damages that weren't | |
| 14 | presented can't be sought, recovery for those can't be pursued, fair? | |
| 15 | A Extreme amounts that were never presented during the time | |
| 16 | of the case, they can't just pop up. | |
| 17 | Q Let me show you Exhibit 80 | |
| 18 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Bate stamp 4552 through 4555, Mr. | |
| 19 | Greene. | |
| 20 | BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN: | |
| 21 | Q And this is an email from staff at Mr. Parker's office, Parker, | |
| 22 | Nelson, I know Her Honor knows that's where Mr. Parker works, and it | |
| 23 | attaches a November 29th letter from Teddy, Mr. Parker, who is new to | |
| 24 | the case. Mr. Simon told you about Teddy being new to the case; right | |
| 25 | Mr. Edgeworth? | |
| | | |

| 1 | А | Yes. | |
|----|---|---|--|
| 2 | Q | Mr. Simon told you that the nature of the case against Lange | |
| 3 | had become streamlined and far easier to pursue, because Viking was | | |
| 4 | out, correc | t? | |
| 5 | А | No. | |
| 6 | Q | Mr. Simon told you that Teddy wanted to extend the | |
| 7 | deadlines, | and there would be additional time to do discovery, produce | |
| 8 | evidence, depose witnesses, et cetera, correct? | | |
| 9 | А | It was going to delay everything, yes. | |
| 10 | Q | All right. So, when you're savvy about the time having | |
| 11 | expired, yo | ou remember that's what you put in your affidavit, you sort of | |
| 12 | forgot to tell put in your affidavit that Mr. Parker is continuing asking | | |
| 13 | Mr. Simon | , who's agreed to continue all the cut-offs, so there's plenty of | |
| 14 | time to present your lawyer damages. You knew that, didn't you? | | |
| 15 | А | No. | |
| 16 | Q | You absolutely knew that this agreement between Danny | |
| 17 | Simon and Teddy Parker had taken place, and instead of telling the Court | | |
| 18 | that, you want to tell the Court how savvy you are about knowing Danny | | |
| 19 | couldn't present any new damages, right? | | |
| 20 | А | I've never seen the letter you've shown me. | |
| 21 | Q | The guy that micro-manages everything, and that can quote | |
| 22 | me the day | things were filed in this litigation is telling me he hasn't seen | |
| 23 | the email? | | |
| 24 | А | Can you show me the date of email? | |
| 25 | Q | Sure. | |
| | | | |

| 1 | А | No, I haven't. | |
|----|---|---|--|
| 2 | Q | November 29th, 2017. | |
| 3 | А | Did Mr. Simon email me this, because I have no memory of | |
| 4 | it. | | |
| 5 | Q | You're telling me you didn't see it? | |
| 6 | А | No. I didn't see this. | |
| 7 | Q | Okay. And just to be clear, I don't want to put words in Mr. | |
| 8 | Parker's mouth. Additionally, Mr. Simon pointed out that if Plaintiffs go | | |
| 9 | forward against Lange this case will be different, than the case intended | | |
| 10 | pursue against the Viking Defendants and Lange Plumbing; that's in Mr. | | |
| 11 | Parker's le | etter, correct? | |
| 12 | А | Correct. | |
| 13 | Q | And that's something that Danny also explained to you? | |
| 14 | А | No. | |
| 15 | Q | Okay. This was that same email, or the same affidavit, just a | |
| 16 | different copy. We've got so many highlights. | | |
| 17 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Paragraph 19, Mr. Greene. | |
| 18 | | THE COURT: Which exhibit is this, Mr. Christiansen? | |
| 19 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I'm sorry, Your Honor. It is | |
| 20 | | THE COURT: 16? | |
| 21 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: 16, Judge. | |
| 22 | | THE COURT: Okay. | |
| 23 | BY MR. CH | HRISTIANSEN: | |
| 24 | Q | This was your affidavit under oath, penalty of perjury, Mr. | |
| 25 | Edgeworth | h? Paragraph 19. | |
| | | AA011 | |

| | When Simon refused to release the full amount of the | |
|---|---|--|
| | settlement proceeds to us, we felt that the only reasonable | |
| | alternative available to us was to file a complaint for | |
| | damages against Simon. | |
| Correct? | | |
| А | Correct. | |
| ٥ | You thought you were due the full amount, and he wasn't | |
| due anything? | | |
| А | That's incorrect. | |
| ٥ | It's incorrect, however, you agree that you accuse Mr. Simon, | |
| in a cause of action contained in your complaint, of conversion? | | |
| А | Correct. | |
| ٥ | Do you remember sitting for your deposition, Mr. | |
| Edgeworth? | | |
| А | Yes. | |
| ٥ | Do you remember quoting that portion of deposition where, | |
| in all your affidavits saying that the bills have been presented? | | |
| А | Yes. | |
| ٥ | Do you remember not quoting? Do you remember | |
| intentionally omitting from your affidavit, the portion of your deposition | | |
| where Danny Simon asks you questions about your attorneys' fees | | |
| continuing to accrue? You didn't quote that in a single affidavit, did you? | | |
| А | No. | |
| ٥ | You didn't put it in your complaint, did you? | |
| А | No. | |
| | AA01128 | |
| | A Q due anyth A Q in a cause A Q Edgewort A Q in all your A Q intentiona where Dat continuing A Q | |

| ٥ | You intentionally omitted it, didn't you? | |
|----------------------|--|--|
| А | No. | |
| Q | Because you knew, darn good and well, that Mr. Simon | |
| asked you | questions, and that your damages, or your attorneys' fees | |
| were still accruing. | | |
| | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I'm looking at page 294, John. | |
| | THE COURT: And what is the exhibit number? | |
| | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: It's his deposition, Your Honor, which | |
| is Exhibit 84. | | |
| | THE COURT: 84. | |
| BY MR. CH | IRISTIANSEN: | |
| Q | Q Those damages are still accruing every day? | |
| | A Correct. | |
| А | Correct. | |
| | THE COURT: And what page is that. | |
| | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: 84, Your Honor. | |
| | THE WITNESS: I've always said that. I actually emailed and | |
| asked | | |
| | THE COURT: Hold on, Mr. Edgeworth | |
| | THE WITNESS: Oh, sorry. | |
| | THE COURT: I'm asking a question. So, when I'm talking | |
| | THE WITNESS: I'm sorry. | |
| | THE COURT: you're not. | |
| | THE WITNESS: I beg your pardon. | |
| | THE COURT: Mr. Christiansen, the Exhibit Number is 84, | |
| | AA0112 | |
| | A Q asked you were still a is Exhibit 8 BY MR. CH Q A | |

| 1 | what's the page number? | | |
|----|--|--|--|
| 2 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: 294, Your Honor. | |
| 3 | | THE COURT: 294, okay. | |
| 4 | BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN: | | |
| 5 | ٥ | And you also say, sir, at page 289 of your deposition, that | |
| 6 | you understand, and it's pretty clear under the contract, that's your | | |
| 7 | words, pretty clear under the contract, that pursuant to the contract | | |
| 8 | they're responsible for your attorney's fees and costs; and they being | | |
| 9 | Lange, correct? | | |
| 10 | A | Correct. | |
| 11 | Q | And then at your deposition you say, that's correct, it's pretty | |
| 12 | clear in the contract? | | |
| 13 | A | Correct. | |
| 14 | Q | You understood it? | |
| 15 | A | Correct. And I hoped a jury would. | |
| 16 | ۵ | l didn't hear you? | |
| 17 | A | And I hoped a jury would. | |
| 18 | ٥ | Okay. And it's true, is it not, that neither one of those | |
| 19 | sections are contained in any affidavit you signed in this litigation? | | |
| 20 | A | It is true. | |
| 21 | Q | It's true, also, is it not, that neither of those sections are | |
| 22 | contained in the complaint that was filed, if you know? | | |
| 23 | A | I do not know that. | |
| 24 | ۵ | All right. What you told me, yesterday, sir, is that it was your | |
| 25 | hard work | that led to the \$6 million settlement with Viking, correct? | |
| | | AA01130 | |
| | | - 46 - | |

| 1 | А | Not completely correct. |
|----|---|--|
| 2 | ٥ | Well, actually, that's exactly what you said in your second |
| 3 | affidavit, dated the 12th of February. See that little underline in red, at | |
| 4 | lines 13 and 14? | |
| 5 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: And I'm sorry, Your Honor, let me tell |
| 6 | you the nu | umber. This is Exhibit 17, Your Honor? |
| 7 | | THE COURT: 17. |
| 8 | BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN: | |
| 9 | ٥ | I'm looking at paragraph 11. You're talking about, you were |
| 10 | the one that located the prior case involving Viking? | |
| 11 | А | Correct. |
| 12 | ٥ | You were the one that dug through thousands of documents |
| 13 | and found a trail? | |
| 14 | А | Correct. |
| 15 | ٥ | You were the one that did the research and made the calls? |
| 16 | А | Correct. |
| 17 | ٥ | This was the work product that caused this case to grow into |
| 18 | the one it did? | |
| 19 | А | Correct. |
| 20 | ٥ | It's all because of you? |
| 21 | А | l didn't say that, no. |
| 22 | ٥ | Do you say in here it was Danny's work that caused the case |
| 23 | to grow w | hat it did? |
| 24 | А | No, I do not. |
| 25 | ٥ | You only take credit for your work, it's causing the case to |
| | | AA01131 |
| | | - 47 - |

| 1 | and I'm just this was the work product that caused the case to grow on | | |
|----|--|---|--|
| 2 | the one that it did. | | |
| 3 | A | l've never denied he did a good job. | |
| 4 | Q | Right. Because when as Mr. Vannah pointed out earlier, | |
| 5 | when you the lawsuit filed the 4th of January this year against Mr. | | |
| 6 | Simon doesn't allege legal malpractice, fair? | | |
| 7 | A | Fair. | |
| 8 | ٥ | He did an outstanding job for you. Fair? | |
| 9 | A | Fair. | |
| 10 | ٥ | He got you a \$6 million settlement on a \$500,000 property | |
| 11 | damage claim? | | |
| 12 | A | Yes. I think his filings were good, solid. | |
| 13 | ٥ | But as we approach the hearing to determine to agree again | |
| 14 | with Mr. Vannah, the value of Mr. Simon's services, it was your work | | |
| 15 | product, alone, that caused the case to increase in value; that's what you | | |
| 16 | put? | | |
| 17 | A | Yes. | |
| 18 | ٥ | And this in the second affidavit signed | |
| 19 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I think it's the 12th, right, Ashley? The | |
| 20 | 12th of February this year? | | |
| 21 | | MS. FERREL: Yes, sir. | |
| 22 | BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN: | | |
| 23 | ٥ | Remember yesterday, just help me keep the timeline, Mr. | |
| 24 | Edgewort | h, we were talking about the end of November when Mr. | |
| 25 | Vannah se | Vannah sent you send the letter to Mr. Simon saying, Vannah & | |
| | | AA01132 | |
| | | | |

| 1 | Vannah is involved. Then you told me you didn't think you'd spoken | | |
|----|--|---|--|
| 2 | telephonically to Mr. Simon, but you thought it might have been from a | | |
| 3 | couple of days past that? | | |
| 4 | А | Yes. | |
| 5 | ٥ | Is that fair? | |
| 6 | А | He left me a voicemail; I believe I said. | |
| 7 | ٥ | Right. And do you recall actually directing him, after he left | |
| 8 | you a voic | email, to just call John Greene? | |
| 9 | А | Correct. | |
| 10 | ٥ | And you've never spoken to him since? | |
| 11 | А | No. | |
| 12 | ٥ | All right. And the reason that comes out in your third | |
| 13 | affidavit, is that you thought somehow Mr. Simon had said something he | | |
| 14 | should not have said to a volleyball coach, at your volleyball club? | | |
| 15 | А | Correct. | |
| 16 | ٥ | Is that a fair statement? | |
| 17 | А | lt's a very fair statement. | |
| 18 | ٥ | All right. And so, what you told, as I read your affidavit, I'm | |
| 19 | happy to p | oull it up and show you the whole thing. | |
| 20 | А | That would be helpful. | |
| 21 | ٥ | Is that you had to explain to what's that coach's name, sir? | |
| 22 | А | Coach Herrera. | |
| 23 | Q | Coach Herrera? | |
| 24 | А | Reuben Herrera. | |
| 25 | ٥ | Herrera? | |
| | | AA011 | |
| | | - 49 - | |

| 1 | А | Herrera. |
|----|--------------|---|
| 2 | Q | Herrera, okay. I'm sorry, if I'm getting it wrong. |
| 3 | А | H-E-R-R-E-R-A. |
| 4 | Q | All right. Coach Herrera, who's a coach at a volleyball club |
| 5 | you have a | a relationship with, fair? |
| 6 | А | I'm the founder of the non-profit, he's the |
| 7 | Q | I'm not disputing it. |
| 8 | А | l'm sorry. |
| 9 | Q | You |
| 10 | А | Clear, yes. I have a relationship |
| 11 | Q | lt's your |
| 12 | А | with him. |
| 13 | Q | lt's your club? |
| 14 | А | lt's a non-profit, again. |
| 15 | Q | And this coach and you had to have Mr. Simon sent an |
| 16 | email, righ | ıt |
| 17 | А | Correct. |
| 18 | ٥ | about his daughter, Sienna [phonetic] leaving the club for |
| 19 | knee issue | s, and then he mentions, generically, problems with the |
| 20 | Edgeworth | 1? |
| 21 | А | Correct. |
| 22 | ٥ | Plural, Edgeworths? |
| 23 | А | Correct. |
| 24 | ٥ | Right. And that, from your affidavit, I gather, that caused you |
| 25 | to go talk t | o Coach Herrera, correct? |
| | | AA01 |
| | | EA |

| 1 | A | Incorrect. | |
|----|-------------|---|-----|
| 2 | Q | You spoke to Coach Herrera, right? | |
| 3 | A | After the second email. After Coach Herrera said, I don't | |
| 4 | want to kr | now your business. You know, it's none of my business, and | t |
| 5 | then the f | ollow-up email came. | |
| 6 | Q | And what you told Coach Herrera, not in Court, not in | |
| 7 | litigation, | not on the stand, not an affidavit, is that Danny Simon was | |
| 8 | extorting | you, right? | |
| 9 | A | No, I didn't. | |
| 10 | ٥ | Your words not mine? | |
| 11 | A | No. | |
| 12 | ٥ | That's what you put in your affidavit. You didn't use that | |
| 13 | word in y | our affidavit. I just want to make sure we're clear, before I | |
| 14 | show you | ? | |
| 15 | A | I might have used the word in my affidavit, that's | |
| 16 | ٥ | But you don't want to admit to telling a third party Danny | |
| 17 | was extor | ting you; is that what you're telling me? | |
| 18 | A | I told him the circumstances of | |
| 19 | ٥ | Did you | |
| 20 | A | everything going on. | |
| 21 | ٥ | Did you use the word extortion? | |
| 22 | A | No. I don't believe it did. | |
| 23 | ٥ | Did you use the word stealing? | |
| 24 | A | No. | |
| 25 | ٥ | Theft? | |
| | | | AA0 |

| 1 | А | No. |
|----|--|---|
| 2 | ٥ | Blackmail? |
| 3 | А | No. |
| 4 | ٥ | Anything else that could be considered criminal? |
| 5 | А | No. I told him the |
| 6 | ٥ | All right. |
| 7 | А | entire story of the case. |
| 8 | ٥ | Because for a guy that's so artfully, or so educated, Mr. |
| 9 | Edgewort | h, it's pretty clear you don't like to understand what words you |
| 10 | use when | they're used against you, like outset right. You didn't like that |
| 11 | word yest | erday. Remember, like fantasy |
| 12 | А | I have no problem with the word. |
| 13 | ٥ | I asked you what fantasy mean; you didn't know what it |
| 14 | meant? | |
| 15 | А | I know what it meant. I wanted to know the context you were |
| 16 | using in, so | |
| 17 | ٥ | Let's use your words in the context you use them. I read the |
| 18 | email and was forced to have a phone conversation, followed up by a | |
| 19 | face-by-face meeting Herrera, where I was forced to tell Herrera | |
| 20 | everything about the lawsuit, and Simons' attempt at trying to this is | |
| 21 | your word | I, not mine, sir, extort millions of dollars from me. Right? |
| 22 | А | Correct, that's my word. |
| 23 | ۵ | And you used that word when you talked to Mr. Herrera too, |
| 24 | didn't you | ? |
| 25 | А | No, I did not. |
| | | AA01130 |

Q So, you just decided to put it in an affidavit, to color it up a 1 2 little bit? 3 Α No. It summarizes the conversation guite well, in my 4 opinion. 5 Q You told Coach Herrera, not in litigation, not on the stand, 6 not in an affidavit that Danny Simon was trying to steal from you? 7 Α No, I explained exactly what happened on November 17th, 8 and then the letter of the 27th, and why Danny might be saying stuff 9 about me, that's not true. And that I've never been a danger to children, 10 and this lie that Simon had produced might be because of that, and no 11 other reason. 12 0 Danny Simon never said you were a danger to children in 13 that email, I got it. 14 He most certainly did. Α 15 0 You said his daughter had a hurt knee. He wanted to get her 16 out of the volleyball program. The coach isn't calling him back, and he 17 wonders if that's because -- the problems with the Edgeworths, the 18 people that own the place where the coach works? 19 Α We don't own, it's a non-profit, sir. 20 Q I got you. That's the context of Mr. Simon's conversation. 21 No, it's not. Α 22 We'll let your lawyers try to find words in there, where he Q 23 calls you a bad guy to kids, or any of that stuff, because it's not in here. 24 Α Is that a question, do I answer that? 25 THE COURT: No.

| 1 | | THE WITNESS: No. |
|----|------------|---|
| 2 | BY MR. C | HRISTIANSEN: |
| 3 | ٥ | And your email, the one we referenced earlier from |
| 4 | Decembe | r the 5th, I just want to make sure I show it to you so that we |
| 5 | can agree | e that we have the correct date, where you tell Danny to call Mr. |
| 6 | Greene, t | hat's with this, right? |
| 7 | А | Correct. |
| 8 | Q | In response to Danny's voicemail, that he leaves on your cell |
| 9 | phone? | |
| 10 | А | Correct. |
| 11 | Q | And from that point forward no conversations, verbal |
| 12 | conversat | tions with Danny? |
| 13 | А | No. |
| 14 | Q | Never listened to him anymore, right? |
| 15 | А | l listened to what he told my lawyers. |
| 16 | Q | Right. Disregarded his advice relative to settling with Lange, |
| 17 | and follow | w Mr. Vannah's advice, correct? |
| 18 | А | Yes. I took Mr. Vannah's advice. |
| 19 | Q | I showed you, yesterday the release for Viking. That was, I |
| 20 | think don | e the first of December, and that was you were advised on |
| 21 | that by Va | annah & Vannah, not Danny Simon, correct? |
| 22 | А | I was advised on both of them. |
| 23 | Q | You weren't talking to them? |
| 24 | А | They were passing on his theory of how I get money, and |
| 25 | they were | e giving their theory, and I took the risk and reward to balance |
| | | AA011 |
| | | - 54 - |

| 1 | them | |
|----|-------------|--|
| 2 | ٥ | Followed Mr. Vannah there? |
| 3 | A | I felt that they had a better outcome, actually. |
| 4 | ٥ | All right. I'm not quibbling, and I'm not saying Mr. Vannah |
| 5 | was wron | g, I'm just saying it was a different set of advice? |
| 6 | A | Correct. |
| 7 | ۵ | Danny had one set of advice, Mr. Vannah and Mr. Greene |
| 8 | had a diffe | erent set of advice. You disregarded Danny's and followed |
| 9 | theirs? | |
| 10 | A | That's correct. |
| 11 | ٥ | Their name appears on the Viking release; not Danny |
| 12 | Simon's, o | correct? |
| 13 | A | l don't know that. |
| 14 | ٥ | I showed it to you yesterday, it's right in the body of the |
| 15 | release? | |
| 16 | A | Well, I'm just telling you I don't remember that, but if you |
| 17 | show me | I can |
| 18 | ٥ | The Court |
| 19 | | THE COURT: We have the release Mr. Christiansen. |
| 20 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Yeah. |
| 21 | BY MR. C | HRISTIANSEN: |
| 22 | ٥ | And the Vannah firm had you sign that other document, and |
| 23 | said, cons | sent to settle, correct? |
| 24 | A | Correct. |
| 25 | ٥ | With Lange? |
| | | AA0113 |
| | | - 55 - |

| 1 | А | Correct. |
|----|---------------|---|
| 2 | Q | Danny Simon's name is not on that? |
| 3 | А | l don't believe it is, no. |
| 4 | | THE COURT: Mr. Christiansen, before you move on to |
| 5 | another | I have a question in regard to that. Mr. Greene, I apologize |
| 6 | early if this | s was a question you were going to ask, and I already asked it. |
| 7 | Whe | n is the last time you, personally, had contact with Danny |
| 8 | Simon? | |
| 9 | | THE WITNESS: Through email, or telephonically? |
| 10 | | THE COURT: Any contact at all. Any contact at all between |
| 11 | you and hi | im, that doesn't involve |
| 12 | | THE WITNESS: December |
| 13 | | THE COURT: Mr. Vannah, Mr. Greene, you and Danny |
| 14 | Simon? | |
| 15 | | THE WITNESS: December 5th. |
| 16 | | THE COURT: December 5th. And what was that contact? |
| 17 | | THE WITNESS: Danny left a voicemail on my phone saying |
| 18 | something | about there was some |
| 19 | | THE COURT: Okay. Did you call him back? |
| 20 | | THE WITNESS: No, I did not. |
| 21 | | THE COURT: So, you've never spoke to him? |
| 22 | | THE WITNESS: No. |
| 23 | | THE COURT: When is the last time you and Mr. Simon |
| 24 | conversed | ? Like there's something |
| 25 | | THE WITNESS: Or email |
| | | AA011 |

| THE COURT: from you, something from him? |
|---|
| ···- ··· ··· ························· |
| THE WITNESS: Not just emails back and forth. Because the |
| 5th |
| THE COURT: I don't care if it's an email. There's |
| communication, if you communicated with him. |
| THE WITNESS: Yeah. |
| THE COURT: Because if he left you a voicemail, and you |
| didn't call him back, you didn't talk to him. So, what is the last time you |
| personally had communication with Mr. Simon? |
| THE WITNESS: I believe that's the December 5th email that |
| Mr. Johansen [sic] |
| MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Christiansen, it's okay. |
| THE WITNESS: Christiansen, I apologize. |
| MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Peter's fine, it's okay. |
| THE COURT: Okay. So, the email you sent to Danny Simon? |
| THE WITNESS: Correct. |
| THE COURT: And when's the last time you talked to him? |
| THE WITNESS: Spoke to him was probably November 25th |
| when I was packing to go to Asia. |
| THE COURT: And you spoke with him on the phone? |
| THE WITNESS: Correct. He called me from |
| THE COURT: It's okay, sir, I don't need details. Okay. Thank |
| you. Sorry, Mr. Christiansen. |
| MR. CHRISTIANSEN: You're fine, Your Honor. |
| THE COURT: And, Mr. Greene, like I said I apologize if you |
| AA011 |
| |

| 1 | were goir | ng to clean that up, but that was just confusing to me. |
|----|------------|--|
| 2 | | [Pause] |
| 3 | BY MR. C | HRISTIANSEN: |
| 4 | Q | I'm almost done, Mr. Edgeworth. I apologize for the delay. |
| 5 | Do you re | member in your second affidavit, Mr. Edgeworth, Mr. Simon, |
| 6 | and I thin | k you're referencing at his office, that the meeting on the 17th |
| 7 | of Novem | ber, told you, you had to do this or else? |
| 8 | А | Correct. |
| 9 | Q | Did you ever send is there an email that I can point Her |
| 10 | Honor to, | between that meeting on the 17th, that you and your wife were |
| 11 | present, a | and today, that says, hey, Danny, why are you trying to threaten |
| 12 | us. I thou | ight we were friends, I thought we had a deal. Why would you |
| 13 | do this? | |
| 14 | А | No. |
| 15 | Q | Did your wife send an email like that? |
| 16 | А | No. She had a couple of emails and then telephonically |
| 17 | Simon ca | lled me while I was on vacation, I don't know how many times. |
| 18 | Q | Okay. Ever in the phone call, did she say, hey, Danny, why |
| 19 | are you d | oing this to me? |
| 20 | А | Yes. That's what led to the November 27th letter. |
| 21 | Q | What you told Danny Simon, sir, is that all you were trying to |
| 22 | do is play | devil's advocate, and that you knew you didn't have just an |
| 23 | hourly ag | reement; that's what you told him? |
| 24 | А | No. |
| 25 | Q | And your wife's emails and you read your wife's emails |
| | | AA01142 |
| | | - 58 - |

| 1 | now, that | s how prepared you are for this hearing, right? |
|----|-------------|---|
| 2 | А | Which of my wife's emails? |
| 3 | ٥ | The ones you just referenced for me, that after the meeting |
| 4 | she had e | mails back forth to Danny Simon? |
| 5 | А | I haven't read them recently, but I know that she had emails. |
| 6 | l was in A | sia, so I'm copied on all the emails, I'm reading them while I |
| 7 | was in As | ia. |
| 8 | ٥ | Okay. Your wife never says, hey, Danny, you threatened us? |
| 9 | А | No. |
| 10 | Q | You're extorting us, you're stealing our money? |
| 11 | А | No. |
| 12 | ٥ | Never? |
| 13 | А | No. |
| 14 | ۵ | And all this while you know you owe him money, right? |
| 15 | А | Correct. I had a requested a bill probably the 15th |
| 16 | Q | And rather than |
| 17 | А | not that long |
| 18 | ٥ | work it out you hired a new firm, chose to follow their |
| 19 | advice an | d then sued Danny? |
| 20 | А | Correct. |
| 21 | ٥ | And I want to understand, I recognize Mr. Vannah's legal |
| 22 | argument | , but I want to talk to you about your position. Throughout the |
| 23 | course of | this lien adjudication issue hasn't it been your consistent |
| 24 | position, I | Mr. Edgeworth that Danny Simon has been paid in full for his |
| 25 | work? | |
| | | AA0114 |

AA01143

| 1 | А | No. | |
|----|---|---|----|
| 2 | ۵ | Hasn't it been your consistent position in three different | |
| 3 | affidavits, | Mr. Edgeworth, that Danny Simon was paid through | |
| 4 | September | r, and he should quote/unquote: "finish the work he was paid | |
| 5 | to complet | e"? | |
| 6 | А | No. | |
| 7 | Q | I'm going to Judge can look at your affidavits, I'm just | |
| 8 | trying to su | ummarize. | |
| 9 | А | Okay. | |
| 10 | Q | Wasn't it your position when your claim went from \$1 million | |
| 11 | in June, to | 2.4 million 1 million in March, 2.4 million in June, 3.3 | |
| 12 | million in (| October, and even after a \$6 million settlement you only | |
| 13 | valued your own case at 3.8 million; isn't that all true? | | |
| 14 | А | No. | |
| 15 | Q | And that's all reflected by emails you created, sir, that we've | |
| 16 | gone throu | igh in this hearing, in the last two days, right? | |
| 17 | А | No. | |
| 18 | Q | Those charts are all yours. | |
| 19 | А | The charts are mine; they don't reflect what you just stated. | |
| 20 | Q | They don't reflect an ever-increasing value, Brian | |
| 21 | Edgeworth | 's every-increasing personal evaluation of his \$500,000 | |
| 22 | property claim; they don't reflect that? | | |
| 23 | А | They reflect that. | |
| 24 | Q | Okay. Brian Edgeworth's property value claim increased, not | |
| 25 | because Bi | rian Edgeworth was his own lawyer, right? | |
| | | AA011 | 44 |

| 1 | А | No, I wasn't my own lawyer. |
|----|---------------|--|
| 2 | ۵ | It increased because Mr. Simon pursued a punitive damage |
| 3 | aspect to t | he case that was never contemplated or discussed between |
| 4 | the parties | , correct? |
| 5 | А | No. It probably settled we'd have to ask Viking exactly why |
| 6 | they settle | d for that amount. But there's good other reasons. |
| 7 | ٥ | Sir, the punitive emails that I showed you that you wrote |
| 8 | make it un | equivocal there was never a meeting of the minds relative to |
| 9 | pursuing a | claim for punitive damages, correct? You say that, you could |
| 10 | never have | e contemplated it. If you couldn't have contemplated it you |
| 11 | couldn't ha | ave a meeting of the mind. |
| 12 | А | We were pursuing the case, from the start, aggressively, to |
| 13 | its bitter er | nd. I don't |
| 14 | ٥ | I get confused when you say you were doing things in the |
| 15 | case. Did | you ever go to Court and argue? |
| 16 | А | No. |
| 17 | ٥ | Did you ever take a deposition? |
| 18 | А | No. |
| 19 | | MR. GREENE: Judge, we already covered this yesterday. |
| 20 | | THE COURT: We did, Mr. Christiansen. |
| 21 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: All right, Your Honor. |
| 22 | BY MR. CH | IRISTIANSEN: |
| 23 | ٥ | Did you consult with anybody before hiring Vannah & |
| 24 | Vannah? | |
| 25 | | MR. GREENE: What's |
| | | |

| 1 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I just asked if he consulted |
|----|--|
| 2 | MR. VANNAH: Object. |
| 3 | MR. GREENE: What's the relevance of that? |
| 4 | THE COURT: What's the relevance of that Mr. Christiansen? |
| 5 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Timing. Constructive discharge and |
| 6 | timing, Your Honor. I just want to know if he talked to another lawyer |
| 7 | before he sought he mentioned several times he talked to Mr. Marquis. |
| 8 | MR. GREENE: He testified already that he was out of the |
| 9 | country in Asia and |
| 10 | THE COURT: Okay. When did he get back? I mean, he knew |
| 11 | he was out of the country in Asia, at the end of November, but I don't |
| 12 | know when he returned. That hasn't been testified to, that I've heard. |
| 13 | THE WITNESS: May I |
| 14 | THE COURT: No. You just wait until we're done. Mr. |
| 15 | Greene? |
| 16 | MR. GREENE: I'll ask the question, or John could ask it, I |
| 17 | don't care. |
| 18 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: When he got back. She just wants to |
| 19 | know when he got back from Asia, John? |
| 20 | MR. GREENE: When did you get back? |
| 21 | THE WITNESS: I flew back after I rescheduled flights right |
| 22 | after |
| 23 | THE COURT: Sir, can you just please give us a date? |
| 24 | THE WITNESS: Oh, I'm sorry. November 29th, right when I |
| 25 | drove to your office. |
| | AA0114 |

| 1 | THE COURT: Okay. Well, that pretty much answers the |
|----|--|
| 2 | question, as well, Mr. Christiansen. |
| 3 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I just want to make sure. You land the |
| 4 | 29th, I think that's the date Mr. Vannah gave me of the fee agreement as |
| 5 | to that. I just don't want to misspeak. |
| 6 | MR. VANNAH: It is, you're right? |
| 7 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Is that right Bob? |
| 8 | MR. VANNAH: Yeah. |
| 9 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: It is. |
| 10 | BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN: |
| 11 | Q That's the date on the Vannah & Vannah fee agreement; is |
| 12 | that right, Mr. Edgeworth? |
| 13 | A I landed the same same day that I went to their office. |
| 14 | THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Edgeworth, if you could just please |
| 15 | just answer Mr. Christiansen's question. |
| 16 | THE WITNESS: Oh, I'm sorry. |
| 17 | THE COURT: Mr. Greene, as he has clearly demonstrated is a |
| 18 | very fine lawyer, and he's going to have just as much time as Mr. |
| 19 | Christiansen going to have to ask you questions. And you've got to |
| 20 | leave the lawyering to the lawyers, and they're going to he's going to |
| 21 | clear up anything he thinks that's unclear for me. |
| 22 | THE WITNESS: Okay. |
| 23 | THE COURT: You've got some of the finest lawyers in town, |
| 24 | just answer the question. |
| 25 | THE WITNESS: Sorry. |
| | AA0114 |

| 1 | THE COURT: We could have done with this a lot quicker, if |
|----|--|
| 2 | you'd just answer the question. |
| 3 | THE WITNESS: Okay. |
| 4 | BY MR. CHRISTIANSEN: |
| 5 | Q Sir, do you know one way or another, whether I'm not |
| 6 | asking who, I'm not asking contents, one way or another if your wife |
| 7 | consulted with lawyers before Vannah & Vannah, but after Mr. Simon? |
| 8 | MR. GREENE: The same objection, and also privileged. |
| 9 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I don't understand what the privilege |
| 10 | is, Your Honor? |
| 11 | MR. VANNAH: Spousal privilege. |
| 12 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I didn't ask what the communication |
| 13 | was. |
| 14 | MR. VANNAH: You asked what the wife told him. |
| 15 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I did not. I said, if you knew one way |
| 16 | or another |
| 17 | MR. VANNAH: No, you didn't |
| 18 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: if she talked to a lawyer. |
| 19 | MR. VANNAH: You're not allowed to know what the wife |
| 20 | told him. |
| 21 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I didn't ask |
| 22 | MR. VANNAH: It's spousal privilege. |
| 23 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: if she old him. |
| 24 | MR. VANNAH: Well, that's the only way to answer the |
| 25 | question. |
| | AA01 |

| 1 | THE COURT: Well, sir, do you have any independent |
|----|--|
| 2 | knowledge of that, separate and apart from what your wife told you? |
| 3 | THE WITNESS: No. |
| 4 | THE COURT: Okay. He doesn't know much right now. |
| 5 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: All right. I think that concludes cross, |
| 6 | Judge. |
| 7 | THE COURT: Okay. |
| 8 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Thank you. Mr. Edgeworth. |
| 9 | THE COURT: I think that will be a good time to take our |
| 10 | lunch break. Because, Mr. Greene, I don't want to cut you off in anyway, |
| 11 | I want to give you ample time cross-examine him that you need to. |
| 12 | We're going to go to break for lunch right now, it's 12:30. So |
| 13 | I'm going to give you guys an hour and a half and we'll be back, or can |
| 14 | you guys do it a little quicker like do you guys want a hour? |
| 15 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Ninety minutes is great, Judge. |
| 16 | MR. GREENE: An hour-and-a-half is good. I'd liked the hour- |
| 17 | and-a-half, Your Honor. |
| 18 | THE COURT: I just like to leave, and so we'll be back here |
| 19 | I'm pretty sure my staff likes that too. So, we'll be back here at 2:00. |
| 20 | Yes, I have 2:00. So, we'll return at 2:00. All right. |
| 21 | [Recess at 12:26 p.m., recommencing at 2:06 p.m.] |
| 22 | THE COURT: 444, Edgeworth Family Trust v. Lange Plumbing A- |
| 23 | 767242, Edgeworth Family Trust v. Daniel Simon. |
| 24 | Mr. Edgeworth, if you could take the stand. And I would just like to |
| 25 | remind you, you are still under oath. |
| | |

| 1 | | THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am. |
|----|-------------|--|
| 2 | | THE COURT: And, Mr. Greene, whenever you are ready for |
| 3 | cross. | |
| 4 | | MR. GREENE: Thank you, Judge. |
| 5 | | THE COURT: You're welcome. |
| 6 | | CROSS-EXAMINATION |
| 7 | BY MR. G | REENE: |
| 8 | ٥ | Brian, let's begin where we left off. Do you remember we |
| 9 | were disc | ussing an email to Coach Reuben, to and from? |
| 10 | А | Yes. |
| 11 | | MR. GREENE: And I apologize, I did not write down the |
| 12 | exhibit nu | mber that you guys had associated with that. We're happy to |
| 13 | use yours | , or we can just start a new off our Exhibit 9, our last in order. |
| 14 | l'm happy | to just do that, Judge, so we can speed this up. Our last in |
| 15 | order was | Exhibit 9. |
| 16 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I think ours was 45, Mr. Greene, but |
| 17 | whicheve | r one you prefer. |
| 18 | | MR. GREENE: 45. Let's just keep it simple. |
| 19 | | THE COURT: Okay. |
| 20 | | MR. GREENE: We'll keep it simple stupid is what all right. |
| 21 | BY MR. G | REENE: |
| 22 | Q | Let me show you this email. Do you remember when Mr. |
| 23 | Christians | en was showing you these emails, how the first series of the |
| 24 | emails is o | on this second page, and we flip over? |
| 25 | А | Yes. |
| | | AA01150 |

| 1 | ٥ | Is that your understanding, as well? |
|----|-------------|--|
| 2 | А | Yes. |
| 3 | ٥ | Now regarding this email to Coach Reuben, did you have any |
| 4 | discussion | ns with Coach Reuben, to give you an understanding of what |
| 5 | was being | communicated to him from Mr. Simon? |
| 6 | A | Yes. He telephoned me. |
| 7 | ٥ | He telephoned you. Did he mention this series of emails at |
| 8 | all? | |
| 9 | А | Yes. He said he was going to |
| 10 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Objection, hearsay, Your Honor. |
| 11 | | THE COURT: And your response to that? |
| 12 | | MR. GREENE: Well, it's really good hearsay, Your Honor. |
| 13 | | MR. VANNAH: Wait a minute, Your Honor. |
| 14 | | MR. GREENE: I can move on. |
| 15 | | [Counsel confer] |
| 16 | | MR. GREENE: Yeah. Just effect on the hearer, Your Honor. |
| 17 | | THE COURT: Okay. Mr. Christiansen, I'm going to allow it. |
| 18 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Okay. |
| 19 | | THE WITNESS: Yes. He telephoned me |
| 20 | | THE COURT: There's no question pending, Mr. Edgeworth. |
| 21 | He'll get b | ack to you. |
| 22 | BY MR. GF | REENE: |
| 23 | ٥ | And when he spoke with you about this email what did he |
| 24 | say? | |
| 25 | А | He phoned and told me he was going to forward an email |
| | | AA0115 |
| | | - 67 - |
| | | |

| 1 | that was troubling, and that the two of you needed to talk to about it. |
|----|---|
| 2 | Q Let's just focus on the important page, okay. I've got on |
| 3 | page 45 of that exhibit; do you see that? |
| 4 | A Yes. |
| 5 | Q And I've highlighted a portion. Can you read that for us? |
| 6 | A As for the other issue with the Edgeworths, just as you, we |
| 7 | believed we were friends. However, as parents we must do everything |
| 8 | in our power to protect our children. |
| 9 | Q However, as parents we must do everything in our power to |
| 10 | protect our children. What, if any effect, did that statement in that email |
| 11 | from Mr. Simon have upon you and your wife? |
| 12 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Objection, relevance. |
| 13 | THE COURT: What is the relevance of this, Mr. Greene? |
| 14 | MR. GREENE: Look at the timing of this, Your Honor. The |
| 15 | date of this email is December 4, 2007. They've talked about |
| 16 | MR. VANNAH: '17. |
| 17 | MR. GREENE: I'm sorry, 2017. They've talked about a |
| 18 | constructive termination. They made Mr. Edgeworth out to be a bad |
| 19 | human being, acting with unilateral steps, doing things to hinder a |
| 20 | relationship with Mr. Simon. |
| 21 | And then the relevance is, we have this type of information |
| 22 | being communicated to the coach of the youth volleyball team, to which |
| 23 | I can get more testimony out of it as to whose daughter is playing in it, |
| 24 | and what interactions he was going to have with Coach Reuben, and also |
| 25 | what steps he had to do to protect himself after this email was received |
| | A 4011 |

AA01152

1 and communicated.

4

5

25

2 THE COURT: Okay. I'll allow the email, that sentence.
3 BY MR. GREENE:

Q Did you hear that question? I can ask it again for you?

A I'm sorry, please.

6 Q Sure, no worries. What impact did this email, from Coach
7 Reuben -- to Coach Reuben from Danny Simon, have upon you?

A Complete humiliation and embarrassment, and I ended up
having to expose myself to someone who actually works for the nonprofit I founded, and I financed. I paid for the entire thing, and then I had
to explain to him why it wasn't true, when it was clearly, the email
before, Reuben had said he wanted to know nothing about it.

So that the next email came it's obvious, after saying, I don't want
to hear about it, it's none of my business, that there was some serious
implication here.

16 MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Judge, I'm going to object and ask you
17 to strike the answer. He can't speculate as to what Mr. Simon meant or
18 thought when he sent the email; which is what he's doing.

THE COURT: All right. Mr. Edgeworth, if you could just tell
us the effect it just had on you, and you said that it forced you to say it
wasn't true; what wasn't true?

THE WITNESS: That I was a danger to children.
THE COURT: Okay. Where does is say that, because I don't
see that in this email?

THE WITNESS: It says, as for the other issue with the

| 1 | Edgeworths. | | |
|----|-------------|--|--|
| 2 | | THE COURT: Okay. | |
| 3 | | THE WITNESS: So, he's talking about us. Just as you we | |
| 4 | believed v | ve were friends. However, as parents, we must do everything | |
| 5 | in our pov | ver to protect our children. This is why she could not come to | |
| 6 | the gym | | |
| 7 | | THE COURT: Okay. | |
| 8 | | THE WITNESS: because of the Edgeworths. | |
| 9 | BY MR. GI | REENE: | |
| 10 | ٥ | So what impact did that have on you | |
| 11 | А | It would | |
| 12 | ٥ | and this volleyball team, and your interactions with Coach | |
| 13 | Reuben? | | |
| 14 | А | He made an awkward situation, and I had to explain myself. I | |
| 15 | had to exp | plain a bunch of personal business. Then we had to come to a | |
| 16 | determina | tion on what to do about it. | |
| 17 | | THE COURT: Who is we? | |
| 18 | | THE WITNESS: Me and Reuben. | |
| 19 | | THE COURT: Okay. | |
| 20 | BY MR. GI | REENE: | |
| 21 | Q | What was done about this email? | |
| 22 | А | It was decided that Angela and I should retake our | |
| 23 | backgrour | nd checks with USA Volleyball. So, we filled in the forms and | |
| 24 | sent in ou | r background checks. Even though we have no contact with | |
| 25 | children, i | t was just a protective measure. | |
| | | AA0115 | |

| 1 | Q Do you have any understanding how the board reacted to | |
|----|--|--|
| 2 | this email from Danny Simon? | |
| 3 | A The board on that point was myself, my wife, Reuben, the | |
| 4 | director of volleyball and an attorney. | |
| 5 | Q And what happened next? | |
| 6 | A We took the we filled in the forms, we paid 140 bucks, or | |
| 7 | whatever USA Volleyball charges. They were sent in, of course they | |
| 8 | come back all clear. Then I told Mr. Vannah and yourself about this and | |
| 9 | you addressed it with Mr. Simon and his attorney, who said it was | |
| 10 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Objection, hearsay, Your Honor. | |
| 11 | MR. GREENE: He can most assuredly testify as to what he | |
| 12 | has personal knowledge of. Whether it's true or not he understood there | |
| 13 | was a communication made between attorneys, and as to what the | |
| 14 | strategy and response of this email would be. | |
| 15 | THE COURT: Well, he can testify to what he did in response | |
| 16 | to this email. But if there's some communication between some | |
| 17 | attorneys as to how they're going to respond, I don't know how he has | |
| 18 | personal knowledge of that unless he was there. | |
| 19 | MR. GREENE: That's fine, Your Honor. | |
| 20 | BY MR. GREENE: | |
| 21 | Q What then was done in response to this email? | |
| 22 | A Basically, I followed up with Reuben a couple of times. It's | |
| 23 | something you always we sound guilty when you say that it's not that, | |
| 24 | it's not true, it just doesn't make sense. And I've asked, has Mr. Simon | |
| 25 | ever responded to say, no, this isn't true, that's not what I meant, | |
| | AA0115 | |

AA01155

1 anything like that. Nothing's ever been sent.

2 Q Did this email have any effect on your relationship with Mr.3 Simon?

A That pretty much ended any time I'll ever speak to the man
again, because he knew how much the club means to me, and how
much I've put into it, how many years of my life it put into it, to make it
what it is. And it just -- it felt like he was trying to hurt me.

8 Q Do you have an understanding whether Mr. Simon was
9 made aware of Reuben's concerns, or the board's concerns?

A My attorneys told me that they made --

11 MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Objection.

12 THE WITNESS: -- him aware.

13 MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Hearsay, what other people told him.

14 MR. GREENE: And you have to understand the Judge has15 already sustained that objection.

16 THE COURT: Okay. Do you know this outside of somebody17 else telling you?

18 THE WITNESS: No.

19 THE COURT: Okay.

20 BY MR. GREENE:

10

Q Okay. Brian, let's begin at the beginning, after dealing with
that, and then work our way back to some other comments that were
made, okay. This is your first time you have a chance to introduce
yourself to the Court. Give us a little bit of CliffsNotes version of who
you are?

A Okay. I grew up in Canada. I grew up out in the country,
about 20 miles from the nearest town. I graduated from high school.
We were fairly poor. My dad was an auto worker, and I grew up in the
'80s, which was a bad time in Ontario for auto industry. After high
school I couldn't afford to go to university, and neither could my older
brother, he was a year ahead of me. I had to drop out because we didn't
have enough money.

8 We both worked in factories. I worked in factories for three years,
9 my brother worked in factories for four years, and helped pay each
10 other's way through college, and graduated from Western Ontario
11 School of Business, it's one of the top-ranked undergraduate institutions
12 in the world.

And from there I got a job in Houston working commodity
derivatives with Enron in '94. I worked there for a couple of years and
went to Harvard Business School. After Harvard Business School I
worked in Wall Street, in institutional equity sales for six years, up until
the point where my wife's father got terminal cancer. And she was an
only child, so we moved to Santa Monica to be with him.

19 It wasn't something I could do with the job I did. The job I did I
20 worked on a trading floor; you can't really do it in Santa Monica. So,
21 from that point forward we took over her dad's business. Later bought it
22 when we moved it to Nevada, and we started our own company. We
23 started pediped footwear. It's a kids' show company that makes shoes
24 up until around seven, eight-years-old, for children.

25

And then after growing that company for a bit we needed more

| 1 | space, and | d we couldn't find it in California, we moved to Nevada in 2006. |
|----|---|--|
| 2 | ۵ | When did you meet Angela? |
| 3 | А | We went undergrad together. |
| 4 | ۵ | Where did you meet, Western Ontario? |
| 5 | А | We were in the same business Western Ontario, the same |
| 6 | business | school class. |
| 7 | ۵ | How long have you been married? |
| 8 | А | Fifteen years. |
| 9 | ۵ | Kids? |
| 10 | А | Yes. |
| 11 | Q | How many? |
| 12 | А | I guess 16 years, sorry. Caroline, whose birthday's today. I |
| 13 | appreciate you letting her go. She's 15 today and Lauren, she's 13. | |
| 14 | Q | Sir, we can appreciate that. What do you do for a living now, |
| 15 | Brian? | |
| 16 | А | Just run a bunch of small companies. I have Pediped, which |
| 17 | l manage | on a daily basis. American Grating, which I manage, but |
| 18 | somebody | y who's quite competent runs it. I used to build houses and |
| 19 | stuff. This | s ended that business. I also, in partnership with my brother, |
| 20 | who he | s been into cryptocurrency forever, so we run some operations |
| 21 | that basic | ally confirm cryptocurrency transactions. |
| 22 | ٥ | Brian, why did this lawsuit end your construction business? |
| 23 | А | Construction is a cash flow business, and basically I needed |
| 24 | the cash f | rom this house to keep building another house. So, when |
| 25 | when that | t house became tied up all my capital in the house became tied |
| | | AA01158 |

up too. You can't acquire and start building your next house, unless you
 want do leverage with that.

3 Q You were described as being focused in this litigation. So
4 apart from this litigation do you have hobbies and interests?

A My kids and I go skiing. I spend a lot of time with youth
volleyball, travelling around, watching my kids play, and we go on
vacations.

8 Q Brian, this volleyball team was discussed, or described as a
9 charitable organization, a non-profit. Do you have any other charitable
10 and non-profit organizations that you and your wife work with in any
11 capacity?

12 Α Well, over the last ten years we've supported numerous 13 charities, mostly focused on kids. We set up a pediped foundation. That 14 gave away around \$3 million to children's charities. Make a Wish used 15 to be a large charity that we did. Every year we would give them 16 hundreds of thousands of dollars. I also donate to charities, my 17 interests, like the Folded Flag Foundation, is a big one for us. Local 18 schools. We give money to -- I think we give about -- small donations to 19 about 100 schools.

And then whenever there's a natural disaster we always send
shoes. We try to -- like in Haiti we connected with a convent down there,
and we shipped them all a whole bunch of shoes, so they can hand them
out, stuff like that.

Q Any other charitable organizations or non-profits that you
and Angela are involved with, you'd like to share with the Judge?

A We started Vegas Aces, basically in -- four years ago. There
 was a real vacuum for youth sports for girls in the town. Volleyball,
 because we don't have middle school here. What wasn't well-done, and
 a lot of the girls that had potential to play that sport because they didn't
 start young enough they really couldn't compete in a lot the scholarship
 market unless you were a super-gifted athlete.

So, with the help from the UNLB coaches and the USC coach,
they're very generous with their time, all of these college coaches, they
helped us set up a one-port gym in the back. My wife and I financed it,
we paid for it all. It lost money every year, of course. And then during
this, I had already committed to say we were going to move and build a
large facility, and I started building that during this lawsuit, and it was
finished June of -- a year and a half ago.

This is my proudest thing. Like in four years since we built this,
with huge community support, and huge support from the college
community, we've won three national championships, which is
something nobody ever has done in Las Vegas.

18 Q Thank you, Brian. Let's move to a different topic about how
19 you became to be friends with and know the Simons. When did that
20 relationship first form in your recollection?

21

22

A Our children went to preschool together, I believe.

Q When was that?

A It was probably ten years ago. It's been awhile. And for a
couple, a couple of years, or three years they attended school together.
And then we went -- our wives planned some vacations together. We've

gone away skiing, we went to Bora Bora, and to Ko Samui. They met us
 there when Angela and I were there for a wedding.

3 Q When you were on these family trips, or at any time, did you
4 get to have an understanding as to what Danny did for a living?

A He was a lawyer.

O Did you guys talk about your respective careers, to see if you
had an understanding, or just dude talk, or anything like that?

A No. Well, we'd talk about stuff, but not a super amount of
work, but I understand he's a personal injury lawyer, yes.

10 Q Let's move on. Again, the Judge is completely familiar with
11 the facts of this underlying case, so we don't want to spend an inordinate
12 amount of time discussing the flood. If you give, once again, the Cliff
13 Note's version to the Judge as to how this happened and how your
14 concerns were raised?

A Basically in 2016, a sprinkler had blew in a house that was five-weeks from completion. It was a 12,000 square foot spec house I was building. Because ironically it was the highest point in the entire house, that's the sprinkler that blew, and flooded the entire house. And I was in LA, I got the call from Mark Giberti, because he went on Monday morning, and the water just poured out when he opened the front door.

He called me in LA, I drove home, and by the time I got home the remediation company had already ripped all the drywall down. In a custom home everything insulated at the -- in the interior and exterior so there's no sound. So, all the insulation, it was just a disaster.

25

5

And then we started remediating it. United Restorations Market

called them, which is a friend of his son's I guess, running that company,
and they were cleaning it up. In the next three weeks Mark and I spent
12 to 15 hours a day there, just trying to see what we could salvage, and
get out of there, we took dumpsters, and dumpsters and stuff out of the
house. Then I got on with trying to rebuild it, and the rest is history,
that's why we're here.

Q Yes, we are. So, you figured out you needed some lawyers
to get through this. And we've already heard you kind of were led to
Danny through your wife, and tell us again, though, with your words,
just yes or no answers, how this decision was reached?

A Kinsale asked for the head and everything else, and they had it tested, that they were going to pay the claim. Like the adjuster was like, yeah, we just need adjuster's estimates. They got three estimates, and I think when the size of the estimates came in they just flaked, and they called and -- actually they sent a letter and said the claim's refused it's Viking's fault, limited to a manufacturing defect, it's not our problem.

And at that point I was told by everybody there, our insurance
adjuster -- or broker, sorry, and everyone else who had experience with
this on the job, that they were responsible. Lange installed it, and they
would inevitably pay. So, I figured, I just need a simple push for them.

My insurance broker recommended somebody, whose name was Craig Marquis, his name's been brought up a couple of times, did a preliminary call with him. I didn't feel comfortable because of some of the actions he was going to take against Lange and their contractor's license, that didn't really make sense to me.

| 1 | l als | o talked to our Estate attorney, Mark Katz, but he was sick at | |
|----|--|---|--|
| 2 | the time, and then Angela suggested I call Danny. I sent him an email, | | |
| 3 | and that w | vas what we've already seen in evidence. | |
| 4 | Q | And you met at Starbuck's didn't you? | |
| 5 | А | On the Saturday. Yeah. He asked me to do a summary of all | |
| 6 | the stuff a | nd bring it over. We met on Starbuck's on St. Rose. | |
| 7 | Q | What day? | |
| 8 | А | Saturday, May 28th, 2016. | |
| 9 | | MR. GREENE: I'm going to show Exhibit 5 | |
| 10 | | THE COURT: 5. | |
| 11 | | MR. GREENE: From his book binder, page number 1. | |
| 12 | BY MR. GREENE: | | |
| 13 | Q | I'm going to show you what's been I'm going to admit it | |
| 14 | into evide | nce as we called it a super bill but it's a January of 2018 bill. | |
| 15 | This is the | e first page of that. Have you seen this document? | |
| 16 | А | Yes. | |
| 17 | Q | Do you see that date on there; what's the date on top? | |
| 18 | А | 5/27/16. | |
| 19 | Q | What's the description, Brian? | |
| 20 | А | Email chain with client, re: representation. | |
| 21 | Q | Representation of you? | |
| 22 | А | Yes. | |
| 23 | Q | How much were you charged for that? | |
| 24 | А | At this point he was doing it for free, but I actually paid for | |
| 25 | this wel | I, I've been billed for. And I paid for the days on the original | |
| | | AA01163 | |
| | | 70 | |

| 1 | bill; it's \$5 | 50 an hour. |
|----|----------------|---|
| 2 | ٥ | The very first day? |
| 3 | А | Correct. |
| 4 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Is that 5, John, I'm sorry. |
| 5 | | MR. GREENE: I'm sorry? |
| 6 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Is that Exhibit 5? |
| 7 | | MR. GREENE: Yes. |
| 8 | | THE COURT: Yes. |
| 9 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I apologize, sorry. |
| 10 | | MR. GREENE: Start on page 1. |
| 11 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I didn't mean to interrupt, I apologize. |
| 12 | | MR. GREENE: No worries. |
| 13 | | THE WITNESS: Yes. I was billed from the first day. |
| 14 | BY MR. GI | REENE: |
| 15 | Q | And even on Exhibit 2, can we show you that one too, Brian? |
| 16 | А | Yes, please. |
| 17 | | MR. GREENE: This will be Exhibit 2, page 1, Judge. |
| 18 | | THE COURT: Okay. |
| 19 | BY MR. GI | REENE: |
| 20 | Q | Can you see that? |
| 21 | А | Yes. |
| 22 | Q | What does that first line say, Frank? |
| 23 | А | Initial meeting with client: one and three-quarter hours. |
| 24 | ٥ | You have no idea what date that was, at least as far as the |
| 25 | billing is c | oncerned, correct? |
| | | AA0116 |
| | | - XII - |

| 1 | А | Correct. |
|----|--|--|
| 2 | ٥ | But was there any other initial meeting, than that initial |
| 3 | meeting a | at Starbucks? |
| 4 | А | No. |
| 5 | ٥ | Did you pay this bill |
| 6 | А | Yes. |
| 7 | ٥ | for 100 1.75 hours? |
| 8 | А | Yes, I did. |
| 9 | ٥ | We'll get into more in just a little bit, Brian, about what |
| 10 | invoices l | nave been paid, okay. So, Mr. Simon gets involved, but it didn't |
| 11 | settle, co | rrect? |
| 12 | А | No. |
| 13 | ٥ | Correct, yes? |
| 14 | А | Yes, sorry. It did not settle. |
| 15 | ٥ | I know, sorry. It's about my leading question that I got away |
| 16 | with. I ap | opreciate that. We talked, and you did on cross-examination, I |
| 17 | know a lot of yes and no answers, but do you have a recollection as to | |
| 18 | the substance of the conversations you had with Mr. Simon, when the | |
| 19 | amount o | of the fee was discussed? |
| 20 | А | Yes. |
| 21 | Q | Would you please share that with the Judge? |
| 22 | А | Danny called and said, Look, they're not going to settle. This |
| 23 | is not goi | ng to be |
| 24 | | THE COURT: Okay. Do you know what date this was? |
| 25 | | THE WITNESS: This is June 10th of 2016. |
| | | AA0116 |

| 1 | THE COURT: Okay. |
|----|---|
| 2 | BY MR. GREENE: |
| 3 | Q What was said? |
| 4 | THE COURT: What did he say? |
| 5 | THE WITNESS: He said, they're not going to settle, we're |
| 6 | going to need to file a lawsuit, and I'm going to start incurring expenses. |
| 7 | The rate at which I've been approved by the Court, my court-approved |
| 8 | rate is \$550 an hour, and I hate to charge friends and stuff, but this is |
| 9 | going to start costing money. Do you approve of filing a lawsuit against |
| 10 | them? |
| 11 | I approved and accepted his rate, and then on Monday he |
| 12 | emailed me a copy of the lawsuit to read over, and he filed it on |
| 13 | Tuesday. |
| 14 | Q There was a discussion about whether or not you had any |
| 15 | idea about what Ms. Ferrel was going to be charging. Did Mr. Simon |
| 16 | discuss at all, in the initial meeting, or that meeting on June 10th, |
| 17 | whether Ms. Ferrel was going to be involved in the handling of your |
| 18 | case? |
| 19 | A No, he did not. |
| 20 | Q Who did he indicate to you who was going to be doing the |
| 21 | work on your case, when you met with him? |
| 22 | A Danny Simon. |
| 23 | Q What was your involvement with Mr. Simon, that you recall, |
| 24 | after the Starbuck's meeting, and then you have the telephone |
| 25 | conversation with him about fees and scope of work; what happened |
| | AA01166 |

2

15

next?

A I'm sorry?

Q No worries. So, we talked about the Starbuck's meeting, we
talked about the telephone conversation you had with Danny about fees.
What happened next with Danny's representation of you, as your
attorney?

A He filed a lawsuit on -- on Tuesday, the following Tuesday.
He emailed it to me on a Monday for me to read over. This was -- it was
the Friday of the phone call, there was a weekend in between. And I
read it over on the Monday and then it was filed with the Court on June
14th on the Tuesday.

12 Q Brian, I got a little bit ahead of myself, I apologize. Have you
13 ever had the opportunity to retain lawyers to represent your business
14 interests, prior to the time that you were needing to retain Danny?

A Yes.

16 Q And describe that, briefly for the Judge, the experience you
17 had and the reasons why, so we can get a better understanding?

A I've had an immigration lawyer. After I left Goldman Sachs I
had to do my own immigration. I -- Pediped, somebody stole our patent,
started counterfeiting our shoes. We had to sue them in the Federal
Court of Southern New York, or the Southern District of New York, I
believe it was called.

l've had real estate lawyers. When you do a commercial real
estate transaction, you have to have a real estate lawyer, look over and
do all the documents. I've had an estate attorney, I think it's just a fancy

name, he basically did our will, and also did our family trust to pass on
 our assets to our children.

And then regular day-to-day stuff, we, you know, like States will
send you something saying, hey, you should file income tax, so we have
corporate lawyers that we have to send that stuff to and say, hey, do I
need to do this or not?

7

Q Who was the Law Firm Baker Hostetler?

A Baker & Hostetler is the law firm that pediped had used,
American Grating had used them. We had a partner there, Lisa Carteen
that would represent us, and sort of work our way through the other
lawyers, direct us to who was needed for each thing. Like if it was
customs, you know, we need to know what type of duty to pay on the
goods we're importing, or it's a business contract, she would direct it.
We've used them for probably 15 years.

15

Q How about Howard & Howard?

A Howard & Howard, a partner from Baker moved there, and
she's at Howard & Howard in the LA office. So, we use them for filing
trademarks. We have a whole bunch of trademarks. We have
intellectual property that need to up-kept. And right now, with the new
sales tax -- Supreme Court judgment about sales tax, we're using them
to guide us through what we're supposed to do as an internet seller in
this new environment.

Q Brian, at any time that Danny was talking about his fees,
when you first established a relationship with him until the end, did he
ever discuss with you whether or not his fees a bargain, hourly-wise, in

1 | relation to the other lawyers he would hire?

A No. He never compared his fees. He basically said, this is
my court-approved rate, and because you've got this clause in your
contract you'll get all the money back when you win, anyway. Baker &
Hostetler, we pay a variety of fees, depending on the lawyer. The same
with Howard & Howard, although we've only used three or four of
Howard & Howard's lawyers so far.

8 Q Thank you. What sorts of fee agreements, Brian, have you
9 dealt with in your business life?

A The Crane Pomerantz one, which I'm not sure if it's a fee
agreement, or an expert witness agreement. I signed that one. Angela
usually deals with the fee agreements. Then some lawyers, you don't
have to have them anyway, and you just call them, and they tell you how
much it is, and they know your bill after they've done the task that was
needed.

16 Q Would you describe the bulk of your hourly -- of your fee
17 agreements. It is hourly, hybrid contingent, something different, flat fee?

A They're all hourly. I've never even got a flat fee one.

19 Q Do you have an understanding as to what Baker Hostetler
20 charges per hour, amongst their --

21MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Objection. Relevance --22BY MR. GREENE:

23 Q -- partners and attorneys?

18

24

MR. CHRISTIANSEN: -- Your Honor.

25 THE COURT: Mr. Greene, relevance?

| 1 | | MR. GREENE: Well, it's relevant to show that Brian well, |
|----|--------------|---|
| 2 | actually, l' | II withdraw that, forget that. |
| 3 | BY MR. GF | REENE: |
| 4 | Q | At any time in the beginning of your relationship with Danny, |
| 5 | did he eve | r ask for a contingency fee agreement? |
| 6 | А | No. |
| 7 | Q | Was it ever discussed? |
| 8 | А | No until we started having the discussion in the airport bar. |
| 9 | | THE COURT: In where? |
| 10 | | THE WITNESS: The San Diego |
| 11 | BY MR. GF | REENE: |
| 12 | Q | And what date was that? |
| 13 | А | August 9th, I believe, 2017. |
| 14 | Q | Did Danny have a structure a structured discussion with |
| 15 | you on wh | at the what the attorney/client relationship' would be? |
| 16 | А | No, it was you mean in the airport bar |
| 17 | Q | No, back up, I'm sorry. I'm sorry to confuse you. Let's go |
| 18 | back to Ju | ne of 2016. Did he have a structured relationship with you? |
| 19 | There's dis | scussion with as to what the nature of the fee agreement |
| 20 | would be? | |
| 21 | А | Yes. I would pay him \$550 an hour, and he would represent |
| 22 | me in this | case. He would file the lawsuit, and follow-up and did |
| 23 | everything | that lawyers do in cases. |
| 24 | ٥ | I appreciate that. |
| 25 | | THE COURT: And was this at the bar in San Diego? |
| | | AA01170 |

| 1 | | MR. GREENE: No, Judge, I'm sorry. That was the June 10, |
|----|-----------------------|---|
| 2 | 2016 mee ⁻ | ting. |
| 3 | | THE COURT: Okay. |
| 4 | | MR. GREENE: And telephone conversation that resulted in |
| 5 | the litigati | ion being planned. |
| 6 | | THE COURT: Okay. |
| 7 | BY MR. G | REENE: |
| 8 | Q | Did Danny ever present you with a written fee agreement to |
| 9 | sign? | |
| 10 | А | No. |
| 11 | Q | I'm going to show you some documents in a few minutes, |
| 12 | one dated | November 27th, 2017. It seems to be a several page |
| 13 | document | t, and what's a document called a retainer agreement, do you |
| 14 | remembe | r receiving that? |
| 15 | А | Yes. I was in China, I believe. |
| 16 | Q | Let's cover that in a few minutes, just so we have everything |
| 17 | encapsula | ated under that certain topic; okay Brian? |
| 18 | А | Okay. |
| 19 | Q | When this litigation was filed against Viking and Lange, and |
| 20 | those rela | ted entities, did you have an understanding as to what the |
| 21 | nature of | that litigation was going to, what it was going to entail? |
| 22 | А | I was told I could get my legal fees back, and whatever my |
| 23 | costs wer | e to repair the damage. I basically needed the money to repair |
| 24 | the damag | ge, so I could get the house on the market. That was the urgent |
| 25 | part. | |
| | | AA011 |

| 1 | ۵ | There've been several questions and answers, it talks about, |
|----|-------------|--|
| 2 | about app | proximately a \$500,000 repair bill. Is that your understanding |
| 3 | А | Yeah. All bills came in around 300,000 to \$800,000, and the |
| 4 | remediati | on company had billed \$73,000. So, it puts you right in the |
| 5 | 500,000 ra | ange. |
| 6 | ۵ | What were the circumstances that you remember with Danny |
| 7 | Mr. Sim | on, excuse me, discussing with you about, that you would get |
| 8 | your fees | and costs back from the litigation, how was that presented to |
| 9 | you? | |
| 10 | А | Well, it was during the conversation that he was going to |
| 11 | start incur | rring costs and needed to bill me. He told me, but in your |
| 12 | contract y | ou're entitled to get all your money back for your legal, so |
| 13 | you'll get | this money back. |
| 14 | ۵ | Was that your expectation as well? |
| 15 | А | Yes. |
| 16 | ۵ | Do you have a recollection, Brian, what Lange's counsel and |
| 17 | the Lange | Defendant took throughout this litigation, as to whether or not |
| 18 | they were | willing to pay you attorneys' fees and costs, pursuant to that |
| 19 | agreemen | nt? |
| 20 | А | I don't have personal knowledge of their conversations at all. |
| 21 | ۵ | Okay. Did you choose to be actively involved in this |
| 22 | litigation, | Brian? |
| 23 | А | Yes, I did. |
| 24 | ۵ | How come? |
| 25 | А | Well, the brunt of the case didn't really begin until January of |
| | | AA01172 |
| | | - 88 - |

| 2017, when Danny was Mr. Simon was filing various things, and then |
|---|
| depositions were going to start. From the start of it, just to help |
| everyone understand construction, some of the technical stuff, I knew a |
| whole bunch about the sprinkler how it worked, why it went off, you |
| know, a ton of different stuff, so I started helping out with the |
| depositions, and then deposition questions. |
| |

The first person to go was Vince Diorio with Lange, and he sort of
danced around and said a lot of things that just were blatantly untrue, if
you'd ever worked in construction you would know they bordered on the
ridiculous. So, from that day forward, pretty much I was involved in the
case.

12 THE COURT: And just so we're clear, I know a lot of people
13 are -- we're all kind of struggling with how to refer to Mr. Simon. Mr.
14 Simon, do you have any objection to some people calling you Danny?

MR. SIMON: Call me whatever you want, Judge.

THE COURT: Okay. I just want to make sure that the record
is clear, because everybody tries to catch themselves. But just whenever
we say Danny we are talking about Mr. Simon; we're talking about the
same person. But I know everybody has been making conscious efforts
to correct themselves. But I just wanted to know, Mr. Simon, if you had
any preference or any objection?

MR. SIMON: No preference, Your Honor.

23 THE COURT: Okay.

15

22

24 MR. GREENE: Just don't call you late for dinner.
25 BY MR. GREENE:

Q Describe some of the things that you did, Brian, that you
 remember, to uncover the scope of Viking's conduct or omissions in this
 case.

A We really didn't know this was a Viking problem until the
Viking's PMK was deposed on May 3rd. It was crystal clear the guy was
lying about a lot of things. And we still didn't know what, but he lied
about ISO procedures, simple factory things that I happened to know
because I worked in factories for so long. And from there I think
everybody was on edge to look for different things.

And the first -- they gave us some documents that day. Some of
them were suspicious, some of the power points didn't make sense. It's
clear that they had been presenting that this was an installer's problem.
And if it was so limited world-wide in scope to what the PMK was
claiming, it didn't really make sense that they had executives giving
power points on why this is a problem with the installers and not the
manufacturers.

17 Then when they started dumping documents is the term that we 18 used, that the first drop of documents was in the thousands after the 19 ones they had brought to the -- the May 3rd deposition. Those -- those 20 came in -- I believe the juicy ones came in in July and Ashley put them 21 up in drop box. She -- she went through the emails that were in there, 22 which I was told that's a typical place where attorneys go to look for 23 juices in the emails that are -- are turned over. And she sent a summary 24 around two weeks later, around the 19th. At that --

25

Of?

0

| 1 | А | Of all the emails through |
|----|-------------|---|
| 2 | ٥ | The date being? You said the 19th. |
| 3 | А | Of June. |
| 4 | ٥ | Okay. |
| 5 | А | 2016, I think it was. It might have been July. I apologize. |
| 6 | July. | |
| 7 | | THE COURT: And who sent the summary? |
| 8 | | THE WITNESS: Ashley did. |
| 9 | | THE COURT: Okay. |
| 10 | | THE WITNESS: And when I went into the drop box and |
| 11 | started go | ing through, it was clear she was never going to get through |
| 12 | all the doc | uments because the emails were only a small portion of what |
| 13 | was dropp | ped. So, then I started going through everything. |
| 14 | BY MR. GI | REENE: |
| 15 | ٥ | Brian, is there a chance you could be confused about the |
| 16 | date of the | e year? You just said 2016. All the emails we've had back and |
| 17 | forth don't | t show that, so. |
| 18 | А | l apologize. 2017. |
| 19 | Q | Okay. So, what did you do once you received that bunch of |
| 20 | informatio | on regarding Viking in that July of 2017 email? |
| 21 | А | The the first things I started doing after I got access to the |
| 22 | drop- off c | locuments was going through them. The one person that was |
| 23 | named in | an email from there was talking within Viking. They were |
| 24 | talking abo | out a U.K. person which they have different slander laws over |
| 25 | there, app | arently, saying that this was a bigger problem in the U.S. than |
| | | AA011 |

it was in the U.K. And he said he had heard from someone at FSS, which 1 2 is Fire Sprinkler Systems, that it -- that there was 93 activations. 3 I started searching under this guy's name, Harold Rogers, until I 4 found a lawsuit where Viking actually sued Harold Rogers. And I asked 5 Ashley if she could get me the lawsuit so I could read it, and she did. I 6 downloaded the lawsuit. I read through it as -- you know, I'm not a 7 lawyer, but it seemed to indicate that Viking was suing Harold Rogers 8 and another man named Hallman [phonetic]. 9 They own two different companies. They're the largest purchaser 10 of the V.K. 457 in the entire world. They purchased around 55 percent of 11 all the heads that were ever installed of this product. 12 How many did you learn that that might have been? Q Later in the case found out it was 5.5 million have been 13 Α 14 installed world-wide. 15 0 So go on with what you did to under -- uncover what you 16 did. 17 Α So then, I wanted to talk to these guys because anytime that 18 Viking sues their largest customer of a product, obviously there's a 19 problem. I had sent an email to Mr. Simon and Ms. Ferrel about this. 20 They attempted to contact -- I gave them Harold's contacting 21 information. He didn't return their calls. 22 Finally, I believe, I called him July 24th myself. He picked up, a 23 super nice guy, talked to me for a long time. He was actually right in the 24 middle of a settlement conference. In his conference room he had 25 Viking's head counsel there, some of their management, and his

attorneys and they were reaching a settlement. And he still spent
 probably about an hour talking to me.

And then on July 26th, 2017, I sent an email to Mr. Simon and Ms.
Ferrel just documenting what I learned from Harold.

Did you contact anyone else, additional activations or
anything else that might have affected the value of this case?

A Over the case Harold kept leading me to other people and
other people led me to other people and it just kind of grew from there. I
spoke with Keith Rhoades in the U.K., who had activations in the United
Kingdom, which, you know, blows away the heat defense that Viking
was blaming these things were only going off because they were being
exposed to heat.

13 Q Explain that just a bit. Again, give us a summary of why14 that's important.

A The heat defense by Viking was basically to say if these
heads ever got exposed to over 100 Fahrenheit, 100 Fahrenheit, the -- the
solder link that holds the sprinkler plugged could be damaged and then
at any given time in the future could go off. This was their -- their
defense and their, you know, the hill they wanted to die on.

They had a whole bunch of other defenses about heat, but the 100
Fahrenheit was the end and, you know, these -- these things were going
off world-wide. It didn't matter where; they were going in the Pacific
Northwest; they were going off in Pennsylvania.

And speaking with Keith, they basically had almost bankruptedhim. They almost bankrupted Nigel Chandler [phonetic] in the U.K.

because they spoke up about it. And like I said, my understanding was
 they have different slander or libel or whatever it's called laws over
 there, and Viking basically threatened them, to sue them, out of
 existence.

5 He really helped me. He sent me -- he referred me to James 6 Carver. James Carver is the El Segundo Fire Marshal. He also sits on 7 the board of the California State Fire Suppression Council, which deals 8 with fire suppression, which sprinklers are -- are part of. I called him. 9 We traded calls back and forth. And he had been given a letter on Viking 10 letterhead which he shared and was later disclosed and discovered, too, 11 by the way, that said that there were very few activations. And at the 12 time, Harold Rogers had documented over a hundred.

13 Q Let's go back for a second. Were you there at the PMK14 deposition of Viking in this litigation?

A Yes, I was.

16 Q Do you remember the number of activations that he owned 17 up to?

18 A Forty-six world-wide.

19 THE COURT: Forty-six?

20 THE WITNESS: Forty-six.

21 BY MR. GREENE:

15

22 Q After you had done this homework, did you gain an
23 understanding as to a different number of activations world-wide?

A By the end of this case, I had 326 with most of them have addresses, a lot of them have owners at the houses, they have the

| 1 | installers, they had if then getting that information if I could find a |
|----|--|
| 2 | discovery document, they would have the bates number of any |
| 3 | document that that was applied to that. Mostly what Viking was giving |
| 4 | us was basically a bunch of random pictures. You couldn't tell how |
| 5 | many activations there possibly were. They had no idea of any |
| 6 | addresses, they said. They had no idea of, you know, whether it went off |
| 7 | or not. And I made a large excel spreadsheet documenting I believe the |
| 8 | end count was 326. |
| 9 | Q Who did you provide that to? |
| 10 | A Danny and Ashley. |
| 11 | Q Did they ask for it? |
| 12 | A Well, as I kept updating it, they kept asking for it. Once in |
| 13 | this courtroom they asked for it. Her Honor had asked them how many |
| 14 | activations happened before the June 14th filing of your lawsuit. They |
| 15 | didn't know. They didn't have the paper there. They texted me, asked |
| 16 | me, you know, how many had happened. I just pulled out this |
| 17 | spreadsheet. It was all numbered by date. I sorted it all by date. And |
| 18 | you could just run your finger right down and go right across. And I |
| 19 | forget what the number was, a hundred and some odd. |
| 20 | Q So over 300 are discovered by you of activations world-wide? |
| 21 | A Correct. |
| 22 | Q Is that a fair number? |
| 23 | A Correct. |
| 24 | Q Okay. Is there anything else that you did you'd like to share |
| 25 | with the Judge to help uncover the scope of of your claims against |
| | AA011 |
| | |

Viking in this litigation?

2 Α So, when I spoke with James Carver, the Fire Marshal in 3 California, he was out of budget to open an investigation on them, and 4 he was hoping to get more budget in the next budget year, whatever. I 5 guess states give out money every year. He had been told it was a small 6 problem. Harold had told him it wasn't a small problem. And he asked if 7 I would share information with him, if he would share information with --8 with me. I told him I couldn't share a lot of stuff because it's still under 9 protective order, but I'd gladly share of anything that wasn't.

He sent me an email of six more houses that were never disclosed
by Viking that fire marshals in California had actually investigated,
reported where the sprinkler head was, which is really important
because the heat defense later on claimed oh, all these things happened
in top floors of -- of houses in the desert.

So, of course, it's a heat problem. More than half of these things
occurred on -- on the main floor of two story houses. So, it's completely
random. It was obviously a manufacturing defect that went off
randomly.

19 I also had letters that Zurich -- the insurance carrier in this case was
20 Zurich Insurance. Zurich had tested this product in 2015, '15. Even
21 though they're still defending my case, Zurich was providing the lawyers
22 to defend my case. 2015 Zurich went to a lab called Burbone [phonetic].
23 And they got a report, and the report said this product is a
24 manufacturing defect. They went back to the lab for rebuttal that it
25 wasn't, and the lab reiterated it's a manufacturing defect.

| 1 | Q | Let's talk about another laboratory. What is Underwriter's |
|---|------------|--|
| 2 | Laboratory | to your understanding? |

A UL is an organization that certifies project -- products, excuse
me. They -- they certify three billion or some unbelievable number of
products. But for fire suppression you have to be UL listed, which
means you have to pass a whole series of 40 tests in order to -- to be
able to stamp it as UL and allow it to be used in -- in building.

8 There's only three people that make sprinklers. It's an oligopoly.
9 There's Tyco, there's Reliable, and there's Viking. And all of these
10 products have to be certified UL listed or you can't use them in buildings.

11 Q Do you have any opinion whether or not the Underwriters
12 Laboratory testing standards or lack thereof had any bearing at all upon
13 this case?

A

| ---

14

15 MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Objection. Speculation, Your Honor.16 He's not a lawyer.

17 MR. GREENE: I just asked if he knows.

18 MR. CHRISTIANSEN: He's not a lawyer.

MR. GREENE: One doesn't need to be a lawyer to be able to
have an understanding. With all the work and scope of work he's done
to research this, one doesn't need to be an expert to go to a class to
determine this. He -- if I can set a foundation, he's spent hundreds upon
hundreds of hours studying this issue, speaking with experts who have
been testifying in other cases, but he has at least as much knowledge
about this as anybody out there.

| 1 | THE COURT: And what was your question again; what did | |
|----|---|--|
| 2 | you ask him to say? | |
| 3 | MR. GREENE: If he had yes, I'm sorry. If he had an opinion | |
| 4 | whether the Underwriters Laboratory testing or lack thereof had any | |
| 5 | bearing upon the value of this case; if he had an opinion about it. | |
| 6 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: My objection is speculation. He can no | |
| 7 | more guess what Underwriter, the UL, had a value on this case, if he | |
| 8 | complied it's a guess. It' s speculation. | |
| 9 | MR. GREENE: And maybe I asked a horrible question. | |
| 10 | THE COURT: Because I mean he can talk about the research | |
| 11 | and everything he did, but I don't know how he could say what the | |
| 12 | Underwriters value what the Underwriters did, how that added value | |
| 13 | to this case. I think only the people from Viking and Lange can come in | |
| 14 | on that. | |
| 15 | MR. GREENE: Then I asked an absolutely horrible | |
| 16 | THE COURT: Okay. Because the way I read the question, I | |
| 17 | think we would have to have somebody here from Viking or somebody | |
| 18 | here from Lange to say how they valued the case and what they paid, | |
| 19 | because I don't know how he would know. | |
| 20 | MR. GREENE: Then I apologize for asking a bad question. | |
| 21 | BY MR. GREENE: | |
| 22 | Q Do you have an understanding whether this sprinkler | |
| 23 | product, if installed in your home, underwent any Underwriter | |
| 24 | Laboratory testing? | |
| 25 | A Yes. In order to be installed in a home it has to be UL listed. | |
| | AA0118 | |
| | - 98 - | |

Not to be mistaken with an underwriter of an insurance policy. It's a
 laboratory. It's on your lightbulbs, it's on everything. It has to be UL
 listed; it has to pass the test. This product was never tested by
 Underwriters Laboratory, and thus it never should have been listed for
 sale.

6

Q How did you learn that, Brian?

A Over the course of a long period of finding the documents
were missing. Within discovery, the Underwriter Lab documents were
never there. When we kept asking for them, they gave us the wrong
documents.

At one point they -- when I had asked for I need the actual test data on this head, because the actual test data that they had provided was on all different heads. But it had a whole bunch of mechanical properties of the heads, and I clearly didn't believe what they were saying that 100 degree Fahrenheit heat exposure would set this thing off.

And the UL testing would prove that it didn't. They never gave us the actual test results. They kept refusing, they kept refusing, up until late in the trial they started admitting -- I think Pancoast first admitted in September that some of the tests may not have been done on the actual product, but UL Laboratories allows you to grandfather in if products are substantially similar.

And to answer your question, Mr. Simon, here's the heat test that
you're asking for. I was always asking for this heat test. The heat test
she attached was for cover plates. That's the little white plate right there
up on the ceiling that falls off when it gets to 135 and exposes the

1 sprinkler. It had nothing to do with the VK 457 at all.

When we kept pushing on this, she admitted that it's never been
tested, and it was grandfathered in because of the VK 456. The -- the
thing that sets a sprinkler off is the fusible link. And when the solder
melts, these arms pop and all the water comes out. It just opens a hole
in it.

The VK 456 has about a half dollar size fusible link. The VK 457 has
a fusible link that looks like this [indicating]. If you hold your two fingers
together, it's two soldered joints, completely different surface area,
completely different heat rating, too. There's no way that you can --

THE COURT: Okay, Mr. -- I'm sorry. What is the question? MR. GREENE: It was back, I know, kind of coming on.

THE COURT: I don't mean to interrupt, counsel, but I've sat
through every one of these arguments. When I struck the heat expert,
that was me. That wasn't Bonnie, that was me. So, I've heard all of it,
but I'm just -- I mean I'm lost. I don't know what the question is that he's
supposed to be answering.

MR. GREENE: Well, we asked about whether this -- this
product that was -- basically, his understanding of this product that was
installed in his home underwent any of these Underwriter Laboratory
testing, tests, and what effect is his understanding that had on the
damages in this case. That's what we're hoping to get at.

THE COURT: Oh, okay, I'm sorry. I just -- I just had no idea
what the question was that he was answering.

25

11

12

THE WITNESS: So, basically, to sum it up and be quicker,

l'm sorry --

MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Judge, and I renew my objection. As
the Court's pointed out, unless they've got somebody from Viking or
Lange here to say how they valued the Underwriter Laboratories testing
or lack thereof and factored it into what they put a value on the case, this
witness doesn't know. He's just guessing. Speculation.

THE COURT: Well, I mean like I previously said, Mr. Greene, I
mean he can't talk about what to put to the value of this case. I don't
know how he would know that.

MR. GREENE: I'm only asking him what his understanding is
after his voluminous research as to the defective nature of these
sprinklers, what Viking knew or didn't know, what they disclosed and
didn't know ultimately, how he understood the defected -- the posture of
this case.

15 THE COURT: Okay. But how would he understand that,
16 because I'm pretty sure that calls for some sort of hearsay statement as
17 to something that somebody told him.

So, how is it that he would understand that; because
somebody from Viking or Lange would have had to have told him that,
how they -- because how -- how this affects how they value the case
because I'm 110 percent aware of Viking and the discovery violations.
And we were one step away from having a hearing about striking that
answer when this case settled.

So, I'm aware of all that, but that -- what Pancoast admitted
and everything down in front of the Discovery Commissioner, that all

goes into Viking's understanding of what this case is worth. How does
 he know that without saying Pancoast told him?
 MR. GREENE: Judge, and I'm happy to move on. I originally
 started with the scope of his work, what they had done, so.

5 THE COURT: Yeah. And I mean he can discuss that, but I 6 just wasn't sure what the question was. That's the reason I stopped the 7 -- he can discuss that, but when we jump to how that made Viking and 8 Lange value this case, I don't know how he would know that without 9 Viking or Lange telling him that.

10

MR. GREENE: Gotcha.

11 BY MR. GREENE:

12 Q We'll go right back to where we started then. We're kind of
13 going on what work you had performed in this case to assist in its
14 prosecution. Is there anything else that you've not talked about that you
15 did to help uncover the number of activations globally?

16 Α I think I've covered a lot of it. I spoke to people in the U.K., I 17 gathered documents from them. Some of the documents have been 18 shredded, apparently. None of them were in the discovery. They -- like I 19 said, they stated the product was defective, and they were paid for by 20 the insurance company. I spoke with Harold. I knew what was going on 21 with his settlement, and how he was removing and replacing all of the 22 existing VK 457's in -- in southern California as fast as humanly possible. 23 Thorpe Design was doing the exact same thing.

I also made an analysis of how much it would cost to recall
five-and-a-half million based on what they were doing when they're

changing them out because five-and-a-half million VK457's is about
 110,000 homes.

Q How did you gain an understanding as to what costs it would
take even to replace one of those sprinklers like the one that failed in
your home?

A Replacing one is fairly easy to figure out. Their list price is
like \$80, but the ball price of them is only about \$10. When you get into
a scale of five-and-a-half million that are defective, though, \$10 is a lot.
And then there was bids on other companies that were doing the
removal and replacement had set rates for houses. It was like \$1700.

You had to pull a permit, get the fire department out there, put in
plans that the new sprinkler heads that Viking had created could be
replaced and do just as well as the old, the 457's, and you had to get the
homeowners to agree to let you in their house. It wasn't as simple as the
original installation, but it was still fairly cheap. And --

16

Q What's the bottom line number you came to?

A About \$25 million to -- well, if it was a forced recall, it could
be as high as \$200 million, but if they kept going through, the entire -the entire process the way they were doing, it'd be around \$25 million a
year. And it's going to take years.

21 Q Did your research indicate or your discussions with any of
22 these other individuals you've talked about indicate that any other entity,
23 other than Viking, was the manufacturer of these sprinkler heads?

A This wasn't happening to anyone else. In Harold's trial - MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Objection. Hearsay.

| , | 1 |
|---|---|
| | |
| | 5 |

BY MR. GREENE:

| • | | |
|----|--|---|
| 2 | Q | It's okay. Just you can just give the Judge an |
| 3 | understar | nding as to whether you became aware of whether any other |
| 4 | entity, coi | rporate entity, other than Viking was found in your research to |
| 5 | be respor | sible for these failures, other than with Viking? |
| 6 | А | No. Viking was the manufacturer, and Viking was involved in |
| 7 | the entire | cover-up. |
| 8 | Q | Did you have the opportunity, then, to send an email to to |
| 9 | Danny Sir | mon? Look at this this Exhibit 9 on page 1 of Plaintiff's. This |
| 10 | is the ema | ail dated July |
| 11 | | THE COURT: It's Plaintiff's 9, counsel? |
| 12 | | MR. GREENE: Yes, Judge. |
| 13 | | THE COURT: Okay. |
| 14 | BY MR. G | REENE: |
| 15 | Q | And that's Page 1. We've seen this under a different number. |
| 16 | Can you take a glance at this email, Brian. You've seen this before; | |
| 17 | haven't you? | |
| 18 | А | Yes. |
| 19 | Q | We talked about this earlier, correct? |
| 20 | А | Yes. |
| 21 | Q | Would it be a fair statement that this is the email you sent to |
| 22 | Mr. Simo | n and copied Ms. Ferrel about what you had uncovered? |
| 23 | | THE COURT: Okay. And this is oh, never mind. All right, |
| 24 | keep goin | g. |
| 25 | | THE WITNESS: Yes, I sent this to Mr. Simon and Ms. Ferrel. |
| | | AA01188 |
| | | - 104 - |

BY MR. GREENE:

2 Q Would it be a fair statement, too, this contains a good 3 summary of -- a complete summary of what you did? 4 Α No. This is a good summary of what I did up until July 25th. 5 0 Sure. 6 This mess got bigger and bigger and bigger as we Α 7 progressed. But this showed what I had found out and obviously the 46 8 activations are completely false because on this page you have 157 listed 9 and you have the U.K. 10 0 Do you have an understanding, Brian, that before this -- this 11 email was sent in July of 2017 from the first bit of work that Mr. Simon 12 did on your case until this email, what efforts he had undertaken to 13 undercover the scope of these activations or failures? 14 None. Α 15 0 And how do you know that? 16 He never told me about any. I was keeping the spreadsheet Α 17 of all the activations. I was adding them that we were using in court. He 18 never added any. 19 Q What information did he share with you, if any, about what 20 he was doing to undercover the scope of these activations or failures of 21 Viking's product? 22 Α Nothing. 23 0 How about Ms. Ferrel, the same -- the same question. 24 What is your understanding of what she did to undercover the scope of 25 these failures or activations? AA01189

| 1 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Judge, I'm just going to object. I don't |
|----|---|
| 2 | understand the question; what did they do to undercover? He's asked it |
| 3 | three or four times to undercover something. |
| 4 | THE COURT: I think he means to uncover; is that what you |
| 5 | mean? |
| 6 | MR. GREENE: Undercover? Oh, my goodness. Sorry, |
| 7 | Judge. |
| 8 | THE COURT: Yeah. Did you mean what did they do to |
| 9 | uncover? |
| 10 | BY MR. GREENE: |
| 11 | Q What did they do to discover it? |
| 12 | A Ashley summarized the emails prior to this email that had |
| 13 | somebody insinuating that there was 93 in California. After this she |
| 14 | helped out. When I was looking for documents, she would point me in |
| 15 | the right direction of where they were in drop box or a lot of times they |
| 16 | weren't in drop box, maybe they didn't upload on the computer or |
| 17 | whatever. And then she would when I wanted more documents, I |
| 18 | would email her about hey, this is missing, we need this. She also |
| 19 | helped with some of the motions. |
| 20 | When the bigger data dumps came, I kept complaining that the |
| 21 | documents were the same with different bates numbers, and it was very |
| 22 | confusing to go through them, Mr. Simon and Ms. Ferrel asked me to |
| 23 | prove it. |
| 24 | I put together a bunch of them that were the exact same |
| 25 | documents in different positions. And they started protesting about this. |
| | AA0113 |

| 1 | And there was further and further protests ending with Ms. Pancoast | |
|----|--|--|
| 2 | actually redoing the documents. And Ms. Pancoast in mid-September | |
| 3 | said hey, here's the new redone documents with the nice easy | |
| 4 | searchable list. There used to be 67,000, now there's 40,000 unique | |
| 5 | ones, that the other 27,000 were duplicates. So, she helped with a lot of | |
| 6 | that stuff. | |
| 7 | THE COURT: And when you said she helped with the | |
| 8 | motions, what motions? | |
| 9 | THE WITNESS: Well, when they start when I first started | |
| 10 | finding stuff missing in this discovery, they would solicit it back from | |
| 11 | Viking. Motion's probably the wrong word. Interrogatory, is it, I think is | |
| 12 | the correct word. I can't say | |
| 13 | THE COURT: Interrogatory? | |
| 14 | THE WITNESS: I'm sorry, I can't say the word properly. | |
| 15 | THE COURT: Okay. So, you don't mean that you have any | |
| 16 | knowledge of her filing any motions? | |
| 17 | THE WITNESS: No, she didn't file. Danny Simon filed the | |
| 18 | motions. | |
| 19 | THE COURT: Okay. | |
| 20 | THE WITNESS: She typed them up. And we edited them | |
| 21 | together lots of times. | |
| 22 | THE COURT: And you would what? | |
| 23 | THE WITNESS: We would edit them together a lot of times. | |
| 24 | They would send them to me. I would correct any malapropisms or | |
| 25 | typos. There was a lot of technical terms in this that all the lawyers on | |
| | AA0119 | |
| | - 107 - | |

| 1 | the case kept confusing. The biggest one was load versus strength, | | |
|----|---|--|--|
| 2 | which is a really important | | |
| 3 | THE COURT: Okay, Mr. Edgeworth, we don't need to get into | | |
| 4 | that. | | |
| 5 | You edited some motions that were typed by Ms. Ferrel? | | |
| 6 | THE WITNESS: When they were filing stuff with the Court, | | |
| 7 | they would send it to me to see if it was proper what they were saying. | | |
| 8 | THE COURT: Okay. | | |
| 9 | THE WITNESS: I would add things, I would supplement, I | | |
| 10 | would give them listings of houses. I gave them tons of PDF's showing | | |
| 11 | the whole duplicated document thing. And then the worst part that they | | |
| 12 | had done is not just did they duplicate documents, but in in series of | | |
| 13 | documents that appeared to be duplicates, there was one document | | |
| 14 | missing from the other discovery dump, which was serious in some | | |
| 15 | cases. | | |
| 16 | The picture that I found that was missing from one bates | | |
| 17 | number dump from the other bates number dump actually had a picture | | |
| 18 | that they were using to show bad insulation as the reason for the | | |
| 19 | activation, and there was a message saying Adrienne moved aside all | | |
| 20 | the insulation to take this photograph. And that wasn't in the other | | |
| 21 | series. It was tons of little stuff like this that came up. I wrote | | |
| 22 | summaries and emailed. | | |
| 23 | BY MR. GREENE: | | |
| 24 | Q All right. Let's move to a different topic for a few minutes, | | |
| 25 | okay? The case settles November 15th of 2017 against Viking. What led | | |
| | | | |

1 up to you as the client deciding to settle that claim?

A Just there was -- the whole case was overwhelming. The number was good, it was fair. And I just wanted the whole thing to end, you know. Right after I said I'd accept, I had remorse. I thought we could get them to pay fifteen million because they had subrogated the 326 claims that I found and stuffed other insurance companies with the payments.

So that alone to them is worth 25 million that they're covering up
just from the spreadsheet; because they made all the homeowners'
insurance pay for it and then they would pay the fee that you pay with an
insurance company, you know; what's it called? You pay like \$1,000 and
then the insurance company fixes your house, pays for the rest of it.

 13
 THE COURT: A deductible?

MR. GREENE: Is that deductible?

THE WITNESS: Deductible. I'm sorry, I couldn't think of the
term. Viking and Zurich would pay the deductibles and then leave the
other insurance companies with all the damage. And I've been told that
that would --

MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Objection. Hearsay.
THE COURT: Okay. Sir, can we get back to the point?
THE WITNESS: Sorry.

THE COURT: The question was, how did you settle this case?
MR. GREENE: Yeah.

24 BY MR. GREENE:

25

14

Q What were the primary considerations and what went

| 1 | through your mind as a client to settle this case? | | |
|----|--|---|--|
| 2 | А | I wanted it over. I just wanted to put it behind me, just get | |
| 3 | on, you k | now, back to construction and do what I wanted to do. | |
| 4 | Q | Because Mr. Simon had given you good counsel to settle for | |
| 5 | six millio | n; hadn't he? | |
| 6 | А | Yes, definitely. | |
| 7 | Q | Followed that counsel? | |
| 8 | А | Yes, I did. | |
| 9 | Q | Glad you followed that counsel? | |
| 10 | А | Yes, I am. | |
| 11 | Q | This case was your life; wasn't it? | |
| 12 | А | For that period, yes. | |
| 13 | Q | Closure's good; isn't it? | |
| 14 | А | I don't know. I'll let you know when I have closure, but yes, | |
| 15 | closure's good. | | |
| 16 | Q | Let's talk about the invoices for a moment now that the | |
| 17 | primary case is settled. We'll get into Lange again in a few moments. | | |
| 18 | What role did you have in paying the invoices in this case, Brian? | | |
| 19 | А | I looked them over, I signed off on them, and I gave them to | |
| 20 | our accou | intant, and he would cut the check; everything except the first | |
| 21 | invoice I just cut the check myself. | | |
| 22 | Q | So, Brian, the Judge has seen evidence who knows how | |
| 23 | many times and at this hearing, as well, that there were four invoices for | | |
| 24 | fees and costs presented to you beginning in December of 2016 going | | |
| 25 | through S | September of 2017. Do you have an understanding whether any | |
| | | AA0119 | |
| | | | |

| 1 | other du | uring that timeframe were there any other invoices sent to you |
|----|-------------|--|
| 2 | from Mr. | Simon's office for you to pay? |
| 3 | A | No. |
| 4 | Q | Did you review those invoices before you paid them? |
| 5 | A | Yes. |
| 6 | ۵ | Did you pay them in full? |
| 7 | A | Yes, I did. |
| 8 | Q | How long did it take for you to pay those after you received |
| 9 | them? | |
| 10 | A | Sometimes the same day. |
| 11 | ۵ | Did you have an opportunity to review those invoices, Brian, |
| 12 | what the l | nourly rate was for Danny? |
| 13 | A | Yes. |
| 14 | ٥ | Sorry. Mr. Simon. |
| 15 | A | Yes. |
| 16 | ٥ | And what was that each time? |
| 17 | A | Five hundred and fifty dollars an hour. |
| 18 | ٥ | Did you ever see any of Mr. Simon's entries in which he |
| 19 | billed any | thing other than \$550 per hour? |
| 20 | A | No, I did not. |
| 21 | ٥ | Did you ever get bored and count the number of billing |
| 22 | entries the | at Mr. Simon put on those first four invoices? |
| 23 | A | No, I did not. |
| 24 | ٥ | Okay. Did you get an understanding as to what Ms. Ferrel's |
| 25 | hourly rat | e was in each of those invoices where her time was contained? |
| | | AA01195 |
| | | - 111 - |

| 1 | А | Two hundred and seventy-five dollars an hour. | |
|----|---|--|--|
| 2 | Q | Every entry? | |
| 3 | А | Every entry. | |
| 4 | Q | Did you pay that invoice in full, all those invoices in full in | |
| 5 | which her | time was on? | |
| 6 | А | Yes. | |
| 7 | Q | How about Ben Miller, he hasn't been all that involved in the | |
| 8 | handling o | of this case, so he prepared almost \$6,000 worth of time; is that | |
| 9 | your unde | rstanding, as well? | |
| 10 | А | Yes. | |
| 11 | Q | Did you gain an understanding as to what his hourly rate | |
| 12 | was? | | |
| 13 | А | Two hundred and seventy-five dollars an hour. | |
| 14 | Q | Did he ever bill at any other rate? | |
| 15 | А | No. | |
| 16 | Q | Did you pay those invoices in full? | |
| 17 | А | Yes. | |
| 18 | Q | Brian, we talked about this Exhibit 5. Again, the Judge has | |
| 19 | seen this a | a bazillion times. That's the invoice that was produced towards | |
| 20 | late January of 2018. Did you take the opportunity to review that | | |
| 21 | invoice? | | |
| 22 | А | I'm sorry, I don't know which invoice it was. Can I just see it? | |
| 23 | Q | Of course you can. It's kind of thick. I'm not sure if we have | |
| 24 | the witnes | s binder up there, but. | |
| 25 | А | Oh, is this | |
| | | AA01196 - 112 - | |
| | | | |
| 1 | 1 | | |

| 1 | Q | This is what we this is the January 24, 25 |
|----|--|---|
| 2 | А | 24th. I'm sorry. I thought you said January 5th. |
| 3 | ٥ | No, I just said January of 2018. |
| 4 | А | Okay. I apologize. Yes, I know this invoice. |
| 5 | ٥ | You've reviewed it front to end? |
| 6 | А | Not really. |
| 7 | ٥ | Okay. |
| 8 | А | l scanned it. |
| 9 | ٥ | Did you gain an understanding after reviewing this exhibit, |
| 10 | which is P | laintiff's I'm sorry, the Edgeworth Exhibit 5, beginning at |
| 11 | page 1, go | oing all the way through page 183? Did you get an |
| 12 | understanding as to what Mr. Simon's hourly rate was that he billed on | |
| 13 | Exhibit 5? | |
| 14 | А | Five hundred and fifty dollars per hour. |
| 15 | Q | Did you see any, any entry on this invoice regarding Mr. |
| 16 | Simon's ti | me in which he billed any other rate than \$550 per hour? |
| 17 | А | No. |
| 18 | Q | What's your understanding as to the first date that Mr. Simon |
| 19 | had a billing entry in this Exhibit 5? | |
| 20 | А | Can I just see the first page again, please? |
| 21 | Q | Sure. That's page 1 of it. |
| 22 | А | May 27th of 2016. |
| 23 | Q | Do you have a remembrance as to what the last date for his |
| 24 | billing ent | ry was or would you care if I showed you that instead? |
| 25 | А | I'd appreciate the same. |
| | | AA01197 |
| | | - 113 - |

| 1 | ۵ | I'll do that. |
|----|--|---|
| 2 | | THE COURT: Are you just referring to Mr. Simon, counsel? |
| 3 | | MR. GREENE: Yes, right now, Judge. |
| 4 | | THE COURT: Okay. |
| 5 | | MR. GREENE: This is page 79 of Exhibit 5. Sticky fingers. |
| 6 | BY MR. G | REENE: |
| 7 | ٥ | In reviewing that, Brian, what's your understanding as the |
| 8 | client is th | e last day that you were billed by Mr. Simon? |
| 9 | А | It's a little confusing because there's a line item for 135.8 |
| 10 | hours that | t has no date, but it appears to be January 8th, 2018, the last |
| 11 | dated enti | Γγ. |
| 12 | ۵ | Did Mr. Simon ever explain to you what date this one |
| 13 | hundred a | and thirty-five hours and eight tenths of a minute were spent |
| 14 | reviewing these emails? | |
| 15 | А | No. That's actually something I went looking for through |
| 16 | the filings and I haven't found how that breaks up at all. It has no date. | |
| 17 | It's just a line item for 135 hours. I can find no other explanation. | |
| 18 | ۵ | In your review of the four invoices you paid, do you recall |
| 19 | being billed for and paying for review of emails? | |
| 20 | А | It's listed in many, many of the invoices already paid, yes. |
| 21 | ۵ | But no explanation? |
| 22 | А | No, sir. |
| 23 | ٥ | Did you gain an understanding after reviewing Exhibit 5, |
| 24 | turning to | Ms. Ferrel now again |
| 25 | А | Okay. |
| | | AA01 |
| | 1 | 11/ |

| 1 | ٥ | when her work on this case began? |
|----|-------------|---|
| 2 | А | If I could see the document, it would help me. |
| 3 | Q | Of course. Not a memory test, except when it is. I'm trying |
| 4 | to find tha | at. |
| 5 | А | December 20th of 2016. |
| 6 | Q | Do you remember speaking with Ms. Ferrel back in |
| 7 | Decembe | r of 2016 about her involvement in this case? |
| 8 | A | No. |
| 9 | Q | Was it ever communicated to you as to when she began |
| 10 | working o | on your case? |
| 11 | A | No, I don't remember. The first time I met her, probably in |
| 12 | January, I | would think. |
| 13 | Q | Nonetheless, she did good work |
| 14 | | THE COURT: January of what year? |
| 15 | | THE WITNESS: I apologize. 2017. |
| 16 | BY MR. G | REENE: |
| 17 | Q | Nonetheless, she did good work, too, for you; didn't she? |
| 18 | A | Yeah. I think she did a very admirable job. |
| 19 | Q | Do you know when the last day she pulled on your file as a |
| 20 | client? | |
| 21 | A | If I could see the invoice. |
| 22 | Q | Of course you can. |
| 23 | А | I'm sorry, I went over these and I just don't remember the |
| 24 | last days. | January 2nd of 2018. |
| 25 | Q | Brian, last off, did you ever have any communications with |
| | | AA01199 |
| | | - 115 - |

| 1 | him about his involvement in your case? | | |
|----|--|---|--|
| 2 | А | No. I was forwarded an email of research that he did, | |
| 3 | though, ir | August 1st of 2017 it was a Word document about punitive | |
| 4 | damages, | and Mr. Simon asked me to look at a page on it and see if I | |
| 5 | had evide | nce on three factors; oppression, malice, and fraud, I believe it | |
| 6 | was. And | that was Mr. Miller had his name was on that document. | |
| 7 | Q | Do you know Mr. Miller personally? | |
| 8 | А | I think I spoke with him. I think he's the guy that's a Batman | |
| 9 | fan. He h | ad an office with a lot of Batman stuff, I believe. | |
| 10 | Q | Well, that's quite a way to be known. He billed about \$5995; | |
| 11 | is that cor | rect? | |
| 12 | А | Yes. | |
| 13 | Q | You don't have any beef with the work that Ben did; do you? | |
| 14 | А | No, not at all. | |
| 15 | Q | He did a good job; didn't he? | |
| 16 | А | No. Or yes, he did a good job. I have no complaints. | |
| 17 | Q | Brian, we talked a little bit earlier under cross-examination | |
| 18 | the choice | es you made to pay these legal fees not out of your own pocket, | |
| 19 | but by getting loans. You said that was prudent. | | |
| 20 | А | Yes. | |
| 21 | Q | I'm financially dumb, so help us out. Is the what was your | |
| 22 | decision-r | making process to determine that that was that was prudent? | |
| 23 | А | There's concepts in finance that you should match your the | |
| 24 | debt that | you take out with the asset that it is. You know, I think the | |
| 25 | simplest e | explanation of this is, should I mortgage my house to buy a car? | |
| | | AA0120 | |

And the answer's no. The two assets don't match in duration, the car
 doesn't last, you know, 30 to 100 years, the house does. And you put
 your house at risk of being homeless.

So that would be a non-prudent decision. So, it is prudent to
basically match the debt with the purpose of the debt. In this case the
purpose of the debt was to repair the house and pursue the claim.

Q So you had choices how to get loans. Tell the Judge briefly,
because again she's familiar with this case, who were the choices that
you went to for loans to pay your fees and costs?

10 A I went to Wells Fargo. They originally -- they've been our
11 bank for 20 years in business. We've been a great client. And I told my
12 personal banker the entire situation, and he said this will never get
13 through underwriting, don't even bother.

My other choices were to sell long-term investments, some of
which were tied up in partnerships with my brother and another minority
investor. He was a smaller investor, but still a partner in the business.
And asking them to dividend me out my money or I could take debt.
And I borrowed money from my mother-in-law and from my high school
friend who runs American Grating, Colin Kendrick.

20 Q Were these loans or did the interest you were paying on21 them have any impact upon your wellbeing during the litigation?

A The loans would be paid back at the end of the litigation.
And if the litigation failed, obviously I would be scrounging around to
figure out how to pay them off. But it created a lot of stress, yes.

25

Q Did the existence of these loans or maybe the existence of

| 1 | the specific lenders of the loans have any bearing upon your decision as | | |
|----|---|--|--|
| 2 | the client to resolve your claim against Viking I'm sorry, Viking. | | |
| 3 | A Yes. Sorry. Yes. Yes, they did. | | |
| 4 | Q And how so? | | |
| 5 | A Well, it was causing stress and tension and it was something | | |
| 6 | overhanging me, and it was one reason that the relief of the settlement I | | |
| 7 | could pay them all off. | | |
| 8 | Q When the case did settle and undisputed funds were released | | |
| 9 | to you, did you pay these loans off? | | |
| 10 | A Yeah. Wells Fargo released the funds the same day. I | | |
| 11 | believe it's called Bank of Nevada the check was written on and Wells | | |
| 12 | Fargo said we would they would release it the same day. I paid both | | |
| 13 | my mother-in-law and Colin off the same day with all the interest | | |
| 14 | accrued on the loans. | | |
| 15 | Q Brian, let's shift gears. | | |
| 16 | MR. GREENE: Would now be a good time to shift gears? Do | | |
| 17 | you need to take a break, Judge? | | |
| 18 | THE COURT: Probably. We should probably just take our | | |
| 19 | afternoon recess at this time. Okay. So, we're going to just take our | | |
| 20 | afternoon recess for 15 minutes and we will be back at 20 to, okay? | | |
| 21 | COUNSEL: Thank you, Your Honor. | | |
| 22 | THE COURT: Okay. | | |
| 23 | [Recess at 3:25 p.m., recommencing at 3:43 p.m.] | | |
| 24 | THE COURT: All right. So, we'll go back on the record in | | |
| 25 | Edgeworth Family Trust v. Lange Plumbing and Edgeworth Family Trust | | |
| | AA0120 | | |
| | - 118 - | | |

| 1 | vs. Daniel Simon. | | |
|----|-------------------|---|--|
| 2 | | Mr. Greene, whenever you're ready. | |
| 3 | | MR. GREENE: Thank you, Judge. Yes, thank you. | |
| 4 | BY MR. G | REENE: | |
| 5 | ٥ | I need to go back to your these invoices that you paid and | |
| 6 | the ones t | that were presented, as well, and wrap up on that, okay, Brian? | |
| 7 | А | Yes. | |
| 8 | ٥ | Do you have an understanding as to how much you paid Mr. | |
| 9 | Simon in | attorney's fees in the original first four invoices that were | |
| 10 | presented | to you throughout the litigation of those we'll call them the | |
| 11 | four? | | |
| 12 | A | Three hundred and eighty-seven thousand. | |
| 13 | Q | And change? | |
| 14 | A | And some change, yeah. | |
| 15 | ٥ | Okay. Were any other invoices for fees ever presented to | |
| 16 | you by M | r. Simon? | |
| 17 | A | At the mediation, November 10th, the second mediation, I | |
| 18 | was giver | n an invoice for approximately \$72,000 that was for fees. And | |
| 19 | then whe | n we left mediation, I couldn't find it. I assume somebody just | |
| 20 | picked it u | up with all the papers on the table. | |
| 21 | ٥ | I'm going to show you Exhibit Plaintiff's Exhibit 9. And that | |
| 22 | is page 2 | of 9. It's an email to you from you, excuse me, to Danny | |
| 23 | Simon co | pying Peter Shin. Who's Peter Shin? | |
| 24 | A | He's an accountant that pays invoices for my companies. | |
| 25 | ٥ | Let me show you this exhibit. Do you recognize this email, | |
| | | AA01203 | |
| | 1 | - 119 - | |

| 1 | Brian? | |
|----|---|---|
| 2 | А | Yes, I do. |
| 3 | Q | Describe this email to the Judge. First read it for her, if you |
| 4 | would, ple | ease, and then describe the circumstances. |
| 5 | А | I know I have an open invoice that you were going to give me |
| 6 | at a media | ation a couple weeks ago and then didn't leave with me. Could |
| 7 | somebody | y in your office send Peter [copied here] any invoices that are |
| 8 | unpaid, pl | ease. |
| 9 | Q | So, as of November 15th, you acknowledge you owed more |
| 10 | fees to Mi | r. Simon, correct? |
| 11 | А | Yes, correct. |
| 12 | Q | Has that always been your position? |
| 13 | А | Yes. |
| 14 | Q | What does November 15th coincide with ,Brian? |
| 15 | А | That night is when the mediator's settlement agreement, |
| 16 | Floyd Hale | e, the mediator, said the whole settlement was the mediator's |
| 17 | agreement was settled on by both parties. So, it's basically the Viking | |
| 18 | settlemen | t day. |
| 19 | Q | Did Mr. Simon ever hit reply and type in a response to you? |
| 20 | А | No. |
| 21 | Q | Did Mr. Shin, your accountant, ever receive another invoice? |
| 22 | А | No. |
| 23 | Q | Did you ever receive another invoice in November from Mr. |
| 24 | Simon? | |
| 25 | А | No. |
| | | AA012 |
| | | - 120 - |

| 1 | ٥ | December of 2017, either? |
|----|-------------------|---|
| 2 | А | No. |
| 3 | ٥ | If you would have received one as you had asked, what |
| 4 | would you | u have done? |
| 5 | А | I would have checked it over. If everything was in order I |
| 6 | would hav | ve scribbled my signature on it and give it to Peter to pay. |
| 7 | ٥ | Which you had done each of the four times previously? |
| 8 | А | Correct. |
| 9 | ٥ | Paid it? |
| 10 | А | Correct. |
| 11 | ٥ | In full? |
| 12 | А | Correct. |
| 13 | ٥ | I'm going to look at Exhibit 9, pages 7 through 12, Your |
| 14 | Honor, and Brian. | |
| 15 | | THE COURT: Okay. |
| 16 | BY MR. G | REENE: |
| 17 | ٥ | Brian, this is a side-by-side comparison of new bills, new bill |
| 18 | hours, pai | d bills hours, daily total. Do you recognize this document if I |
| 19 | just put it | on here? |
| 20 | А | Yes, I do. |
| 21 | ٥ | And how do you recognize this document? |
| 22 | А | I scanned the bills that were presented in late January of |
| 23 | 2018 attac | ched to a motion of some sort. I scanned them in and then I |
| 24 | summed t | them and then I sorted them by date. |
| 25 | ٥ | Would it be a fair assessment to to say that you compared |
| | | AA01205 |
| | | - 121 - |

the entries on the original four invoices that you had paid with the
 entries on the new invoice that was attached to Mr. Simon's motion to
 adjudicate?

A Yes. I took the hours that had appeared on the motion to
adjudicate in January of 2018. I put them all in the column that says
New Bill Hours. And then the bills I had paid previously, the four bills
that we had discussed, is in the next column. And then I just summed
them by date how many hours for each lawyer. I did it for Daniel Simon,
and I did it for Ashley Ferrel.

10 Q Brian, how long did it take you to do this comparison
11 contrast and to prepare this document that's now Exhibit 9?

A Probably 20 or 30 hours because the problem was it was just
scanned in a lawsuit instead of presented in a way that you could get the
data out. So, in hindsight I shouldn't have tried to salvage the
document, I should have just hand-typed them all in, but I tried to
change the PDF back into an excel file.

17 Q In comparing the invoices, the four that you had been
18 presented by Mr. Simon and paid in full for his fees and the costs
19 reimbursed, did you make any comparisons at all as to what these -- this
20 new invoice from January of 2018 did or didn't do in relation to all those
21 prior billing dates that had been covered on those four invoices?

A Yes. The original invoices that have already been paid
summed around \$387,000. For those same days, the new bill was
adding around another \$300,000, approximately. And then from the date
of the last bill I received in late September 2017 through the end of this

| 1 | billing statement there's about \$400,000 in new additional fees, including | | |
|----|---|---|--|
| 2 | that one huge one for 135.8. I put that in the new date billing because it | | |
| 3 | didn't have a date on it. | | |
| 4 | ٥ | So just to be clear, was the 135 hours reviewing emails | |
| 5 | without a | date, was that in the original four emails I mean, sorry, the | |
| 6 | four invoi | ces or was that in the new superbill? | |
| 7 | A | That was in the new superbills. | |
| 8 | ٥ | In looking at this document, I'd like to highlight a few of the | |
| 9 | days that | that you also highlighted, okay? | |
| 10 | A | Okay. | |
| 11 | ٥ | Going to page 10 of Exhibit 9, so just to get a roadmap, fair | |
| 12 | to say that this column on the left pertains to Danny Simon, Daniel | | |
| 13 | Simon? | | |
| 14 | A | Yes. | |
| 15 | Q | The one on the right Ashley Ferrel? Sorry, I'll bring that | |
| 16 | down. | | |
| 17 | A | Correct. | |
| 18 | ٥ | Okay. So, let's look at Mr. Simon's hours for August 15th. In | |
| 19 | preparing this did you review August 15th on both the original invoices, I | | |
| 20 | guess the original invoice | | |
| 21 | A | Correct. | |
| 22 | ٥ | for this date, together with the new January of 2018 bill? | |
| 23 | A | Yes, I did. | |
| 24 | ٥ | And what did you notice on August 15th, 2017, Mr. Simon | |
| 25 | did? | | |
| | | AA01207 | |
| | | - 123 - | |

| 1 | А | I noticed that day he had already billed and been paid for | |
|----|---|--|--|
| 2 | seventeen and a half hours. And then on the new bill that was submitted | | |
| 3 | on 2018, January, there was another hour, almost two hours, 1.9 hours. | | |
| 4 | ٥ | Did Mr. Simon ever give you an explanation on August 15, | |
| 5 | 2017, or a | ny day thereafter as to why he was adding another 1.9 hours to | |
| 6 | the 17.5? | | |
| 7 | А | No. | |
| 8 | Q | The next date, a couple of dates, August 20th of 2017 and | |
| 9 | August 21 of 2017, do you see those? | | |
| 10 | А | Yes. | |
| 11 | Q | On the August 20 of 2017 there is nothing nothing charged | |
| 12 | on the original invoice, correct? | | |
| 13 | А | Correct. | |
| 14 | Q | That's what the middle column represents? | |
| 15 | А | Correct. | |
| 16 | Q | And then on that on that left-hand new bill hours, that's | |
| 17 | 5.65; do you see that? | | |
| 18 | А | Yes. | |
| 19 | Q | Off to the left it says same work; do you see that? | |
| 20 | А | Yes. | |
| 21 | Q | Explain that to the Judge, please. | |
| 22 | А | The descriptions on those two days, if you look at the 5.65, | |
| 23 | that's on the new January 2018 presented bill. And the 675 on the old | | |
| 24 | already paid bill, the descriptions are quite similar, so to me it looks like | | |
| 25 | a dup. I don't know. | | |
| | | AA0120 | |

| That's a different day. | | |
|---|--|--|
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| ng | | |
| ne | | |
| | | |
| u | | |
| | | |
| the description of the work on the new bill on the previous day. So, it | | |
| seems like it's been it's the same work already been billed for, but it's | | |
| being billed again in the January 2018 bill. | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| nd | | |
| just go ahead and take a look at this is | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| е | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| A01209 | | |
| | | |

| 1 | performed. On the new bill that was attached to the lawsuit and the old | | |
|----|--|--|--|
| 2 | bills that were already paid; because this new bill that was presented | | |
| 3 | in | | |
| 4 | THE COURT: No, I understand that, Mr. Edgeworth. What's | | |
| 5 | the purpose of the boxes? So that's the ones where you actually looked | | |
| 6 | into the purpose of the work? | | |
| 7 | THE WITNESS: Yes. | | |
| 8 | THE COURT: Okay. | | |
| 9 | And then how what is day two, what does that mean? | | |
| 10 | Because some of these there's like a one day difference, some of them | | |
| 11 | there's a couple days difference from day one and day two on the same | | |
| 12 | line. What is the purpose of day two? | | |
| 13 | THE WITNESS: Of why I boxed them, Your Honor? | | |
| 14 | THE COURT: No. Like if you look at the one from July 9th, | | |
| 15 | there's July 9th on date one and then on date two it says July 10th. Mr. | | |
| 16 | Greene, can you move that down so he can see that? | | |
| 17 | MR. GREENE: You bet. | | |
| 18 | THE WITNESS: July 9? | | |
| 19 | THE COURT: See on July 9, right next to it, it says July 10th. | | |
| 20 | But then the next line underneath July 9th also says July 10th. What is | | |
| 21 | the purpose for the dates that are in the box labeled day two? | | |
| 22 | THE WITNESS: Yes, Your Honor. On some of the bills, | | |
| 23 | the old bills, it had from 7-9 to 7-10. In this case, the one you inquired | | |
| 24 | about, there's a range on the bills of dates. It doesn't define the exact | | |
| 25 | date that the hours were performed. So, I put in just to match up with | | |
| | AA01210 | | |

| 1 | the actual descriptive bills where they have all the line items of the | | |
|----|---|--|--|
| 2 | hours. | | |
| 3 | THE COURT: But then on 7-10 there's a new entry, the | | |
| 4 | box the line right underneath that? | | |
| 5 | THE WITNESS: Yes. Yes. On the bill it says 7-9 to 7-10. So, | | |
| 6 | I assume it's work performed on those two days. | | |
| 7 | THE COURT: Right. But if you look right below the 7-9, you | | |
| 8 | have another line for 7-10. So, is there a different bill that only describes | | |
| 9 | 7-10? | | |
| 10 | THE WITNESS: There might be, or it might be a typo on my | | |
| 11 | part, ma'am. | | |
| 12 | THE COURT: No, but I mean you do that a lot because on the | | |
| 13 | 7-11, 7-12 you do the same thing. So, what does that mean? Like what | | |
| 14 | is the difference I guess is my question? See, you got 7-11 to 7-12 and | | |
| 15 | then right by 7-11 you got 7-12 again. | | |
| 16 | THE WITNESS: It might be a merging problem when I | | |
| 17 | merged the sheets together because the one sheet might have had the | | |
| 18 | range of dates and then the new bill might have only had a single date. | | |
| 19 | And so, it put in an additional line where I should have moved it back up. | | |
| 20 | It's probably an error. | | |
| 21 | THE COURT: So, but I mean that's done several times | | |
| 22 | throughout this document. So, is it an error on all those lines? | | |
| 23 | THE WITNESS: On all the lines that would be duplicated | | |
| 24 | problems in error, yes, Your Honor. | | |
| 25 | THE COURT: Okay. And then my next question sorry, Mr. | | |
| | AA01211 | | |
| | 107 | | |

| 1 | Greene, but I just have some questions about this. | | |
|----|---|--|--|
| 2 | Like for instance if you look at the line at the top that says | | |
| 3 | 630, you have paid bills, 4.25 hours, new bills 1.35. Is that 1.35 extra or | | |
| 4 | does the new bill have 1.35 and then the bill that you paid had 4.25 for | | |
| 5 | the same work? | | |
| 6 | THE WITNESS: The old bill that I already paid at 4.25, the | | |
| 7 | new bill presented in January of 2018 was putting an additional 1.35 on | | |
| 8 | that same date. | | |
| 9 | THE COURT: So, everything under the new bill hours is | | |
| 10 | additional time that was on the January bill that you got? | | |
| 11 | THE WITNESS: Yes, Your Honor. | | |
| 12 | THE COURT: Okay. | | |
| 13 | MR. GREENE: Any other questions, Judge? | | |
| 14 | THE COURT: No, no. I just had that. | | |
| 15 | MR. GREENE: Okay. | | |
| 16 | BY MR. GREENE: | | |
| 17 | Q Let's put a couple of these side-by-side, Brian, okay? We're | | |
| 18 | looking at that August 20 and August 21, those two dates, okay? | | |
| 19 | A Okay. | | |
| 20 | Q This is Exhibit 5, page 38. That is the August 20 day. You | | |
| 21 | can see that the entries start a little bit above that punch hole in the | | |
| 22 | middle of the page, correct? | | |
| 23 | A Yes. | | |
| 24 | Q Does this particular | | |
| 25 | THE COURT: Can you move that down a little bit, Mr. | | |
| | AA01212 | | |
| | - 128 - | | |

1 Greene --2 MR. GREENE: Of course. 3 THE COURT: -- because mine starts at 8/18, and he can't see 4 that? 5 MR. GREENE: Sure. 6 THE COURT: Okay. There you go. 7 BY MR. GREENE: 8 Q It starts right up there --9 MR. GREENE: I'm sorry. The actual date for the 20th, 10 Judge --11 THE COURT: Okay. I thought -- I thought you were talking 12 about the whole page. I'm sorry. 13 MR. GREENE: I'm sorry. 14 MR. VANNAH: What are we looking at? I'd like to know what 15 we're looking at. I have no idea. 16 THE COURT: I think we're starting on August 20th. 17 MR. VANNAH: Of what? What is this, a new bill, the old bill? 18 THE COURT: Exhibit 5, Mr. Vannah. 19 MR. GREENE: Exhibit 5 is the new bill. 20 MR. VANNAH: Thank you. 21 MR. GREENE: You bet. 22 MR. VANNAH: New bill meaning the one from January 2018. 23 THE COURT: Yes. 24 MR. GREENE: Exactly. 25 MR. VANNAH: In addition to what the old bill was? AA01213

| 1 | MR. GREENE: Exactly. | | |
|----|--|--|--|
| 2 | MR. VANNAH: All right. | | |
| 3 | BY MR. GREENE: | | |
| 4 | Q Brian, in looking at this at this bill and nicely cross- | | |
| 5 | examined by your boss, in looking at this exhibit on this page, do you | | |
| 6 | see that duplication that you had mentioned in your prior testimony to | | |
| 7 | the Judge with the same work versus old, new? | | |
| 8 | A Yeah. The descriptions you'd have to hold the two bills side | | |
| 9 | by each, the old one that's already paid. The descriptions seem very | | |
| 10 | similar in my opinion to the ones that were already paid. | | |
| 11 | MR. GREENE: Judge, I brought by a witness binder just | | |
| 12 | because we have limited space on this Elmo. | | |
| 13 | THE COURT: Okay. | | |
| 14 | MR. GREENE: Do you think we could give him the witness | | |
| 15 | binder that I'm hoping that my office staff dropped by? | | |
| 16 | THE COURT: Do we have a witness binder? I know we got | | |
| 17 | the admitted version and then we got a copy. Is it supposed to be my | | |
| 18 | copy? | | |
| 19 | MR. GREENE: Well, yes, you have one. I thought we left one | | |
| 20 | for the | | |
| 21 | THE COURT: Right. We got one delivered for me and one | | |
| 22 | delivered that you guys wanted admitted. I don't think we got an | | |
| 23 | additional one. | | |
| 24 | MR. GREENE: This is this is Plaintiff's or the Edgeworth's | | |
| 25 | exhibit binder. | | |
| | AA0121 | | |

| 1 | | THE COURT: Okay. | |
|----|---|--|--|
| 2 | | MR. GREENE: It has the Exhibits 2 and 5 that we're looking | |
| 3 | at and 9. | | |
| 4 | | THE COURT: Okay. | |
| 5 | | MR. GREENE: Any objection to having | |
| 6 | | THE COURT: Mr. Christensen, any objection to him giving | |
| 7 | the witnes | ss this binder? | |
| 8 | | MR. CHRISTENSEN: No, ma'am. | |
| 9 | | THE COURT: Okay. That would actually help. Thank you, | |
| 10 | Mr. Greer | ne. Sorry, I just didn't realize. I just didn't know we had one. | |
| 11 | | MR. GREENE: So many pages going about. | |
| 12 | BY MR. CHRISTENSEN: | | |
| 13 | Q | So listen to the page numbers that are given to you, Mr. | |
| 14 | Edgewort | h, and then we can go from there, okay? | |
| 15 | А | Yes. | |
| 16 | Q | So we're looking at Exhibit 5 of the new bill. And we're | |
| 17 | looking at pages 38 and 39. Those are the two pages of Exhibit 5 that | | |
| 18 | cover the | billing entries on that are listed for August 20th and August | |
| 19 | 21st. | | |
| 20 | | [Pause] | |
| 21 | ٥ | And then if you look at Exhibit 2, Brian | |
| 22 | А | Exhibit 2. | |
| 23 | ٥ | at page 24, that's the only page of that original invoices | |
| 24 | that has a | n entry for August 21st. | |
| 25 | А | I'm sorry, I can't find the page numbers. | |
| | | AA01215 | |
| | | - 131 - | |

| 1 | Q | They're so small, it's annoying, I know. | |
|----|---|---|--|
| 2 | | MR. GREENE: May I approach, Judge? | |
| 3 | | THE COURT: Yes, please. | |
| 4 | | THE WITNESS: Okay. So, this is the page here? | |
| 5 | BY MR. GF | REENE: | |
| 6 | Q | Yeah. You're in Exhibit | |
| 7 | А | 24, Exhibit 2? | |
| 8 | Q | Uh-huh. And you can look off to the side with the dates. | |
| 9 | А | Can I open the binder and take the page out? | |
| 10 | Q | Of course you can. Make sure you don't get them out of | |
| 11 | order. | | |
| 12 | А | Okay. Okay. | |
| 13 | Q | So, you indicated on Exhibit 9, page 10, that there was the | |
| 14 | same work on the August 20th line and then old/new on the August 21 | | |
| 15 | line. And we're curious as to what duplicative old or same or new work | | |
| 16 | that you had seen that were included on the new January 2018 bill that | | |
| 17 | you'd already paid from the prior invoice. | | |
| 18 | А | Yes. If you look on Exhibit 5, page 38, you can see that on | |
| 19 | the 20th all of the descriptions are reviewing and receiving, reviewing, | | |
| 20 | and analyzing emails from client. And then if you look back to the | | |
| 21 | already paid bill, it just appears that it was already billed for. It says on | | |
| 22 | 8-21, finalize, reply to opposition to motion to compel client emails, | | |
| 23 | Pancoast emails, discussion with client. | | |
| 24 | THE COURT: What is the already paid bill, what exhibit | | |
| 25 | number is | that? | |
| | | | |

| 1 | MR. GREENE: Judge, that is Exhibit 2 | | |
|----|---|--|--|
| 2 | THE COURT: 2. | | |
| 3 | MR. GREENE: page 24. | | |
| 4 | MR. VANNAH: Can you show what he's talking about so we | | |
| 5 | can all look at it together, the right date and the right entry? | | |
| 6 | THE COURT: Can you put that can you put that on the | | |
| 7 | screen, Mr. Greene? | | |
| 8 | MR. GREENE: I just did, Judge, yes. | | |
| 9 | THE COURT: Okay. Okay. So, on the 20th the 21st, you | | |
| 10 | mean? I'm sorry, what page, did you say 24? | | |
| 11 | MR. GREENE: Yes, Judge. | | |
| 12 | THE COURT: In Exhibit 2? | | |
| 13 | MR. GREENE: Yes. | | |
| 14 | THE COURT: Mine doesn't have an entry for 8-20. It goes to | | |
| 15 | 8-21. | | |
| 16 | MR. GREENE: Correct. And that's what Mr. Edgeworth is | | |
| 17 | telling you, that the entry that was put on 8-20 | | |
| 18 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Objection to counsel testifying, Judge. | | |
| 19 | He can ask a question. | | |
| 20 | MR. GREENE: Well, if you want it clarified for me, Judge, if | | |
| 21 | you want to ask the witness, that's fine. I'm just trying to help out here. | | |
| 22 | THE COURT: Okay, I see it. So, he on 8-21 the finalized | | |
| 23 | reply to the opp to the motion to compel client emails, Pancoast emails, | | |
| 24 | discussion with client, and then you have him review the file is what he | | |
| 25 | took to be duplicative of something on 8-20? Of what on 8-20, Mr. | | |
| | AA0121 | | |

| 1 | Edgeworth? | | |
|----|---|--|--|
| 2 | THE WITNESS: Of the new bill | | |
| 3 | THE COURT: Of the new bill. | | |
| 4 | THE WITNESS: that was presented. | | |
| 5 | THE COURT: Where does that duplicate what's in the old | | |
| 6 | bill? | | |
| 7 | THE WITNESS: All the new entries are received, reviewed, | | |
| 8 | and analyzing from client or the vast majority, draft and sending note to | | |
| 9 | client, receive, review, analyzing from client. | | |
| 10 | THE COURT: Okay. So, you think that that's a duplicate of | | |
| 11 | client emails? | | |
| 12 | THE WITNESS: It appears to be. | | |
| 13 | THE COURT: Okay. | | |
| 14 | THE WITNESS: But I can't know for sure. | | |
| 15 | THE COURT: Okay. | | |
| 16 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: I'm sorry, Judge, I just didn't hear the | | |
| 17 | last part of what he said. | | |
| 18 | THE COURT: He said he can't know for sure. | | |
| 19 | THE WITNESS: I cannot know for sure. | | |
| 20 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Oh, thank you. That's what I | | |
| 21 | suspected. | | |
| 22 | BY MR. GREENE: | | |
| 23 | Q Brian, looking down at Exhibit 9, your summary, the easier | | |
| 24 | way to look at these, page 10, there's an entry of 9-11-2017. | | |
| 25 | MR. VANNAH: Can't see it. | | |
| | AA012 | | |
| | - 134 - | | |

2

3

BY MR. GREENE:

Q Do you see that?

A Yes.

4 Q You also have a note in the margin; you're referencing with
5 the same notes, question mark.

A The similar situation to as above. I just audited random
things, and it appears that the two of these, if you look kitty-corner, the
540 on 9-11, seems to have the very similar notes to the already paid
portion on 9-12 of 2017 on the other bill.

10 Q Did Mr. Simon ever explain to you why on his original
11 invoice for this date that you had paid four hours and seventy-five
12 minutes' worth of time -- sorry -- 4.75 hours' worth of time, why an
13 additional 5.4 hours were added to that date that weren't on the original
14 invoice?

A When the new invoice was submitted, there really was no information provided whatsoever, so you couldn't reference anything. That's why I'm saying I don't know. The same notes, it seems very similar. I'd like to know more. You know, this is generally when you get a bill and you see stuff like this, you'd say hey, I think you might have made a mistake here, guys, and then they would come back to you and say oops, sorry, we did, or no, no, we didn't, that's separate.

Q Just while we're on this, Brian, we've heard that Mr. Simon's
office doesn't have billing software. We get that. They're not an
insurance defense firm. You didn't think they were; did you?
A No.

| 1 | O But did he take notes at the depositions in which you were | ; | |
|----|---|-----|--|
| 2 | present with him on? | | |
| 3 | A Yes. | | |
| 4 | Q Did he take notes in court? | | |
| 5 | A Yes. | | |
| 6 | Q What other opportunities did he take notes with you when | 1 | |
| 7 | you were present? | | |
| 8 | A Sometimes in his office when he was on a call with the ot | ner | |
| 9 | attorneys he would write on a pad or in a book. | | |
| 10 | Q Was he making notes of things as they were said? | | |
| 11 | A I believe so. | | |
| 12 | Q Did you ever try to get a challenge doing that? | | |
| 13 | A No. No information was provided on the new bill or the | | |
| 14 | sources of how they compiled it or anything. The most information w | 'e | |
| 15 | ever got was about the costs. When I asked for the old invoices of the | | |
| 16 | costs, you informed me that well, you forwarded Mr. Christensen's | | |
| 17 | email saying that when we went to get the invoices that you requested, | | |
| 18 | we discovered a \$2750 error, the new costs are 68,800 and change. | | |
| 19 | But then he wouldn't tell us what the \$2750 were, which made | | |
| 20 | reconciling the costs even difficult. And just last week I found an invoice | | |
| 21 | for \$1700 of the costs that had already been paid that has another case's | | |
| 22 | name on it and it's addressed to Ben Miller, not to Daniel Simon, who we | | |
| 23 | already paid that. So, when you don't get clarification or a little bit of | | |
| 24 | guidance or notes on how you do stuff, you can only assume. | | |
| 25 | Q Thank you. Let me turn to page 11 of Exhibit 9, the next | | |
| | | | |

the next three boxes that you have highlighted regarding Mr. Simon. 1 2 You see the October 17, 2017 date? 3 Α Yes. 4 0 How much did he bill you originally on that -- on that date? 5 I'll never know. The bill that I was presented at the mediation Α 6 to was never given back to me when I requested it, so I'll never know 7 what he billed me originally. 8 0 Would it be fair to say did anything happen -- tell me, what is 9 your understanding as to the last billing entries that was included in the 10 invoice that you would pay for Mr. Simon? 11 Α I'd have to look at the final bill because they didn't match 12 attorneys, so that the September, the late September bill, will have a 13 couple different dates on it. 14 0 Do you remember when you paid that late September of 15 2017 bill?

A No, but I would have paid it immediately. It was a large one.
O There have been some representations and court filings that
that included time through November 22nd, 2017. Do you have any
reason to dispute that that's the last billing date for one of the original
four invoices that you had paid Mr. Simon in full for?

A I believe you misspoke. I think you meant September that
had billing entries. You said November.

23 MR. GREENE: If I said November, Your Honor -24 THE COURT: You did.

25 MR. GREENE: -- sorry. Sorry, Judge.

| 1 | THE COURT: You did. I was confused, as well. |
|----|--|
| 2 | THE WITNESS: So, no, I don't have any reason to dispute |
| 3 | that the last billing entry was probably September 22nd. We could |
| 4 | actually look at this because you just find where the zeros end and that's |
| 5 | where it would be. |
| 6 | THE COURT: And that was going to be my question |
| 7 | MR. GREENE: Sure. |
| 8 | THE COURT: Mr. Edgeworth. It appears that about |
| 9 | September 20th you start putting zeros. And you just testified that you |
| 10 | don't know how much you were billed for October 17. So, when you put |
| 11 | a zero in here, where did that number come from? |
| 12 | THE WITNESS: Well, because I didn't have a bill |
| 13 | THE COURT: Okay. |
| 14 | THE WITNESS: so the left column is |
| 15 | THE COURT: No, I get that Mr. Edgeworth. Can you Mr. |
| 16 | Edgeworth |
| 17 | THE WITNESS: Yes. |
| 18 | THE COURT: we're asking very simple questions |
| 19 | THE WITNESS: Okay. Sorry, ma'am. |
| 20 | THE COURT: if you could just stick to that, otherwise we're |
| 21 | going to be here until Friday with you testifying. So, when you put a |
| 22 | zero, that's because you don't know because you never got a bill? |
| 23 | THE WITNESS: Well, I did receive a bill for that date, |
| 24 | but |
| 25 | THE COURT: October 17th? |
| | AA0122 |
| 1 | 100 |

| 1 | THE WITNESS: Yes. And the mediation, the second | |
|----|--|--|
| 2 | mediation on November 10th I was given a bill at the start of the | |
| 3 | mediation to put in the damages spreadsheet, but at the end of the day it | |
| 4 | wasn't there. That's the bill I'm emailing Mr. Simon and Ms. Ferrel about | |
| 5 | on the 15th of November saying hey, you gave me a bill a couple weeks | |
| 6 | ago at the mediation, I don't have it, can you please send it to Peter. | |
| 7 | THE COURT: Okay. So, you have never so the reason you | |
| 8 | have zero in here is because that was on the bill you got at the | |
| 9 | mediation, but you didn't receive it? | |
| 10 | THE WITNESS: No. I received a bill at the mediation. When | |
| 11 | I left, it wasn't with my papers. | |
| 12 | THE COURT: Okay. So, you don't know what happened to | |
| 13 | it? | |
| 14 | THE WITNESS: Exactly. So, I have no idea on that date what | |
| 15 | might have been there. | |
| 16 | THE COURT: So, when you put zeros, though, on these | |
| 17 | columns leading all the way to January 8th of 2018, when did the bill that | |
| 18 | you gave at the mediation, when did it stop? | |
| 19 | THE WITNESS: I think it stopped, I don't know, like a few | |
| 20 | days before the mediation is usually the earlier mediation I got a bill | |
| 21 | just before, too. Usually when I got a bill | |
| 22 | THE COURT: Okay. Do you know what date it stopped, Mr. | |
| 23 | Edgeworth? | |
| 24 | THE WITNESS: No, no. | |
| 25 | THE COURT: You don't know. Okay. So, when you put | |
| | AA01223 | |
| | - 139 - | |

| 1 | these zero | os in here, it is possible that this bill that was handed to you at |
|----|-------------|---|
| 2 | the media | ition had some time on it for these days, but you don't know |
| 3 | where the | e bill is and it never got duplicated, so that's why there's zeros |
| 4 | here? | |
| 5 | | THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am. |
| 6 | | THE COURT: Okay. |
| 7 | BY MR. G | REENE: |
| 8 | ٥ | It never got duplicated, Brian, because you asked for it, it's |
| 9 | Exhibit 9, | page 2, you asked for it and it wasn't given to you; was it? |
| 10 | А | No. Nobody replied to me, no. |
| 11 | ٥ | Okay. Let's take a look at some of Ms. Ferrel's time on |
| 12 | this on | this Exhibit 9, okay? |
| 13 | А | Okay. |
| 14 | Q | Hers is now on this right-hand portion of this; would you |
| 15 | agree? | |
| 16 | А | Yes. |
| 17 | Q | When did you first meet Ms. Ferrel; do you know? |
| 18 | А | No, I do not. |
| 19 | Q | Again, we talked about this, but any reason to dispute that |
| 20 | the first b | illing entry that she included on this, on this new invoice of |
| 21 | January 2 | 018, was dated, backdated to December 20th of 2016? |
| 22 | А | That is correct. |
| 23 | Q | So Ashley could have been working I'm sorry Ms. Ferrel |
| 24 | could hav | e been working for Mr. Simon at this time, you just don't know, |
| 25 | correct? | |
| | | AA01224 |
| | | - 140 - |

| 1 | А | Correct. |
|----|-------------|--|
| 2 | Q | Obviously, she was because she's billing with him; can we |
| 3 | make that | assumption? |
| 4 | | THE COURT: Can you make that assumption, Mr. |
| 5 | Edgewort | n? |
| 6 | | THE WITNESS: Yes. |
| 7 | BY MR. GI | REENE: |
| 8 | Q | Let's go to a couple of the boxed out items. And, again, this |
| 9 | is going to | be page 10 of Exhibit 9. |
| 10 | | THE COURT: Page 10, counsel? |
| 11 | | MR. GREENE: Yes. Yes, Your Honor. |
| 12 | BY MR. GI | REENE: |
| 13 | Q | Do you see what we're looking at in this portion? You have |
| 14 | three date | s highlighted, the 14th, 15th, and 16th of July? |
| 15 | А | Yes. |
| 16 | | MR. VANNAH: August. |
| 17 | | MR. GREENE: August. Golly. |
| 18 | BY MR. GI | REENE: |
| 19 | Q | And what caused you to pay attention to these particular |
| 20 | three date | s in August of 2017? |
| 21 | А | lt's just it's another anomaly. The new bill is almost |
| 22 | doubling t | he already paid bill. So, you're claiming that you didn't bill |
| 23 | half of the | hours that date, it seems like an anomaly. And three days in a |
| 24 | row. | |
| 25 | ٥ | Brian, in your time spent at the law firm of Daniel S. Simon, |
| | | AA01225 |
| | | - 141 - |
| | | |

| 1 | how would you describe your interactions with Ms. Ferrel once you did | | |
|----|---|--|--|
| 2 | get introduced to her; any issues working on your case? | | |
| 3 | A I think we had a good interaction. | | |
| 4 | THE COURT: What did you say, Mr. Edgeworth? | | |
| 5 | THE WITNESS: I think we had a good interaction. | | |
| 6 | THE COURT: Okay. | | |
| 7 | BY MR. GREENE: | | |
| 8 | Q At any time you were interacting with Ms. Ferrel in that good | | |
| 9 | way, did she ever indicate to you, Brian, why she was able to keep track | | |
| 10 | of seven hours of her time on that August 14, 2000 invoice that you paid | | |
| 11 | in full, but was unable to keep track of 8.6 hours that then added to the | | |
| 12 | December I'm sorry, the January of 2018 invoice? | | |
| 13 | A No. | | |
| 14 | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Well, Judge, I'm going to object. He | | |
| 15 | keeps asking why nobody from Mr. Simon's office explained in January | | |
| 16 | of 2018 to the witness a bill. It's because Mr. Greene sent Mr. Simon's | | |
| 17 | office an email saying don't talk to him ever again. | | |
| 18 | MR. GREENE: That's also a speaking objection. That's not | | |
| 19 | what I asked him. Your Honor knows that. I'm asking at any time did | | |
| 20 | Ms. Ferrel ever explain to him in their interactions why she was unable | | |
| 21 | to originally write the time down and why she chose to add it on. | | |
| 22 | THE COURT: Well, I think you have to rephrase the question, | | |
| 23 | Mr. Greene because they have there is the letter that says only | | |
| 24 | communicate to you and Mr. Vannah that surfaced in late November | | |
| 25 | I'm sorry, I'm mixing up the dates between November 27th and | | |
| | AA012 | | |

| 1 | December 7th at this point. But there's that letter that surfaced. So, we | |
|----|---|--|
| 2 | can all agree, everybody in this room, that there's been those | |
| 3 | communication directly. | |
| 4 | As a matter of fact, I asked your client about it. There's been | |
| 5 | no communication between Mr. Simon or any member of his firm and | |
| 6 | your client that day. So, if you could reask the question as to if she told | |
| 7 | them that when they were still talking to them without you and Mr. | |
| 8 | Vannah. | |
| 9 | MR. GREENE: That's really where I'm going, Your Honor. | |
| 10 | THE COURT: Okay. | |
| 11 | MR. GREENE: So, I'll try and speed it up. | |
| 12 | THE COURT: Okay. Yeah, if you could just rephrase the | |
| 13 | question. | |
| 14 | MR. GREENE: Sure. | |
| 15 | BY MR. GREENE: | |
| 16 | Q So let me go on to the next entry. You already answered | |
| 17 | that, the communications you had regarding the August 14, two | |
| 18 | thousand how about August 2015 date, originally paid how much, | |
| 19 | Brian? | |
| 20 | THE COURT: August 15th you mean? | |
| 21 | MR. GREENE: Yes, Judge. | |
| 22 | THE COURT: Okay. You said 2015. | |
| 23 | MR. GREENE: Oh, man, I | |
| 24 | THE COURT: It's okay. It's late, Mr. Greene. | |
| 25 | MR. GREENE: What a day, what a day. | |
| | AA012 | |

| 1 | | THE COURT: August 15, Mr. Edgeworth. |
|----|--------------|--|
| 2 | | THE WITNESS: Originally, I paid eight and a quarter hours. |
| 3 | BY MR. GF | REENE: |
| 4 | ۵ | Did Ms. Ferrel ever explain to you why she was unable to |
| 5 | keep full tr | ack of her time for tasks allegedly performed that day? |
| 6 | А | No. |
| 7 | ۵ | What about August 16, 2017, we have how much did you |
| 8 | pay origina | ally? |
| 9 | А | Originally, I paid six and a half hours for that day. |
| 10 | Q | And did she ever tell you why she was unable to keep track |
| 11 | of that add | itional 8.05 hours that she added in the January 2018 invoice? |
| 12 | А | No. |
| 13 | Q | So we have the next entry of September 8, 2017. |
| 14 | А | Could you just move the page up on the projector, please? |
| 15 | Q | Of course I can. See that better? |
| 16 | A | Yes, sir. |
| 17 | Q | Originally paid Mr. Simon for how much of Ashley's time |
| 18 | that date? | |
| 19 | A | Seven and a quarter hours. |
| 20 | Q | And the new entry is for the January of 2018 bill? |
| 21 | A | Thirteen and a little bit more than thirteen and a half more |
| 22 | hours. | |
| 23 | Q | For a total of? |
| 24 | A | 20.80 hours. |
| 25 | Q | Did Ms. Ferrel ever explain to you at any time why she was |
| | | AA01228 |
| | | - 144 - |

| 1 | unable to | properly account for all of her time from September 8, 2017? |
|----|------------|--|
| 2 | А | No. |
| 3 | Q | Did she ever tell you at any time before December of 2017, |
| 4 | hey, you l | know, and I have to add some time because I was unable to |
| 5 | capture so | ome of my time for September 8, 2017? |
| 6 | А | No. |
| 7 | Q | What if she had said something like that? |
| 8 | А | If it seemed like an honest mistake, I would have told them to |
| 9 | bill me fo | r it. |
| 10 | Q | How about July I'm sorry, September 13, 2017, that's the |
| 11 | bottom er | ntry on this, originally paid how much, Brian? |
| 12 | А | Eight and three-quarter hours. |
| 13 | Q | And the new invoice from January of 2018 contained what? |
| 14 | А | 14.1 hours. |
| 15 | Q | For a total of what? |
| 16 | А | 22.85 hours. |
| 17 | Q | Did you have any concerns about 22.85 hours billed in one |
| 18 | day? | |
| 19 | А | Yes. That's why I circled it. |
| 20 | Q | How so? What raised your ire? |
| 21 | А | It's just it's beyond improbable that that's possible for you |
| 22 | to have th | at many billable hours in a day, let alone be at work for that |
| 23 | many hou | ırs in a day. It's very improbable. |
| 24 | Q | Did she explain to you any time when you were |
| 25 | communi | cating with her why that happened? |
| | | AA01229 |
| | | - 145 - |

| 1 | А | No. |
|----|---|---|
| 2 | Q | That she had any difficulties keeping track of her time then? |
| 3 | A | No. |
| 4 | Q | When you were did Ms. Ferrel come with you to and Mr. |
| 5 | Simon to t | hese depositions or court appearances? |
| 6 | А | Many of them. Not all of them, but many of them. |
| 7 | Q | Did she have any trouble that you could see with taking |
| 8 | contempo | raneous notes? |
| 9 | А | No. She seemed to be an excellent note taker. |
| 10 | Q | Pretty thorough; isn't she? |
| 11 | A | Yes. |
| 12 | Q | In looking at page 11 of Exhibit 9, what's your understanding |
| 13 | as to the last time that Ms. Ferrel billed on the original four invoices that | |
| 14 | you paid ir | n full? |
| 15 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: What was the date, John? I'm sorry. |
| 16 | | MR. GREENE: I'm sorry, Pete. That's I'm just asking |
| 17 | | THE COURT: I think that he asked him for the date, Mr. |
| 18 | Christiansen. | |
| 19 | | MR. CHRISTIANSEN: Oh, I apologize. I just got lost on the |
| 20 | chart. Those numbers are tiny. | |
| 21 | | THE COURT: Yeah, we're just on page 11, but he's asking the |
| 22 | witness | |
| 23 | | THE WITNESS: It appeared |
| 24 | BY MR. GF | REENE: |
| 25 | Q | If I scoot it down, if I do it leave it solid and move it down, |
| | | AA01230 |
| | | - 146 - |

| 1 | would it b | e easier for you? | |
|----|--|--|---------|
| 2 | А | It appears in Ms. Ferrel's last billing date on the bills that | l've |
| 3 | received a | nd paid it's September 19, 2017. | |
| 4 | ٥ | Okay. Do you believe that it's fair that Ms. Ferrel likely | |
| 5 | worked on | your case beyond that date? | |
| 6 | А | Most definitely. | |
| 7 | Q | Do you believe that she's entitled to a reasonable fee? | |
| 8 | А | Most definitely. | |
| 9 | Q | You didn't include Ben Miller on this, on this flow chart. | Any |
| 10 | reason why? | | |
| 11 | А | It was just too much work, and I was already buried, and | |
| 12 | there was only so many entries for Mr. Miller, it just didn't seem worth | | th |
| 13 | my time. | | |
| 14 | Q | Okay. Let's talk about San Diego. We're going to spend | |
| 15 | some time | e on what the Judge wanted to start with and maybe even | |
| 16 | finish with | . But explain to the Judge in your words, not by yes or no | |
| 17 | answers, v | what the circumstances were that led to you, and Mr. Simo | n |
| 18 | meeting ir | n San Diego in early August of 2017. | |
| 19 | А | After we started uncovering a bunch of this stuff and Mr. | |
| 20 | Miller had | sent the hurdles for punitive damages instruction to the junction to the junct | ury |
| 21 | and I resp | onded, that was August 1st I responded, and I felt | |
| 22 | | THE COURT: I'm sorry, Mr. Miller had sent what? | |
| 23 | | THE WITNESS: He sent a large document and Mr. Simor | ו |
| 24 | had asked | me to look at a subsection of the document which was the | e |
| 25 | hurdles to | get an instruction for punitive damages to a jury. It had | |
| | | | AA01231 |

| 1 | oppression, fraud, and malice. |
|----|--|
| 2 | THE COURT: Okay. This is Ben Miller that works for Mr. |
| 3 | Simon? |
| 4 | THE WITNESS: Correct. |
| 5 | THE COURT: Okay. |
| 6 | THE WITNESS: Danny Simon forwarded the email. Mr. |
| 7 | Miller was the author of it. |
| 8 | THE COURT: Okay. |
| 9 | THE WITNESS: And he had asked, can we meet this, do we |
| 10 | have evidence of all this? That was August 1st. Then the discussion |
| 11 | started a little bit more about hey, maybe we could change this |
| 12 | agreement from 550 an hour to something else that would be in both our |
| 13 | interests. I was completely open to it. |
| 14 | I think Mr. Simon was completely open to it. We never really |
| 15 | had a discussion about it. When I kept asking when we would, we were |
| 16 | going to have it on the trip when we went to visit the experts down in |
| 17 | San Diego, which was the 9th of August of 2017. |
| 18 | BY MR. GREENE: |
| 19 | Q What was going on with the experts down in August down |
| 20 | in San Diego in August that you needed to go pay a visit? |
| 21 | A I was frustrated with this particular expert, as was Mr. Simon. |
| 22 | Lange had a far better expert on the same topic. And the guy just didn't |
| 23 | seem to understand how the sprinklers functioned, like some basic stuff |
| 24 | you would expect out of an expert. And we just went down and gave a |
| 25 | presentation how to cut away of the sprinkler or cut into. We just gave |
| | ۸۸0123 |

| 1 | him a pres | entation to make sure he had a thorough understanding of the |
|----|--|--|
| 2 | product an | d everything related to the product. |
| 3 | ٥ | So, you dealt with that meeting. How long did that take? |
| 4 | А | We were probably there five hours, something like that. His |
| 5 | senior part | tner was in the room with us and some manufacturing expert |
| 6 | was also tł | nere. |
| 7 | ٥ | Is this a one day trip to San Diego, a longer business |
| 8 | meeting, v | vhat was it? |
| 9 | А | Yes. |
| 10 | ۵ | Yes, what? I'm sorry, it was compound. |
| 11 | А | We went down and back the same day. |
| 12 | Q | How did you get there? |
| 13 | А | Southwest Airlines. |
| 14 | Q | So we've heard some discussion about a meeting in a bar |
| 15 | over some | adult beverages. Tell us about that. |
| 16 | А | Well, we still hadn't discussed, you know, how we could |
| 17 | change the | e contract to something better that would, you know, be a |
| 18 | good risk reward for me, maybe put more risk on Mr. Simon. And if we | |
| 19 | prevailed, | maybe he had more upside, but at least, you know, he'd have |
| 20 | downside, | also. We |
| 21 | Q | What risk did Mr. Simon have with the hourly fee |
| 22 | agreement | t? |
| 23 | А | None whatsoever. |
| 24 | Q | How so? |
| 25 | А | He was getting paid \$550 an hour for every hour that he |
| | | AA01233 |
| | | - 149 - |

- 1 worked on the case. It's risk free.
- How about invoices? You heard Mr. Christiansen talk about 2 Q 3 how Danny, Mr. Simon fronted his costs. You heard that; didn't you? 4 Α Yes. 5 Did you have an understanding about how a typical personal Q 6 injury case works when the term fronting costs is utilized? 7 Α I wasn't familiar with the term fronting. When he used that, I 8 figured he means pay, pay up front in full the bill. 9 Q Okay. And that's what you did, paid the bills that they 10 presented; didn't you? 11 Yes. Whenever the bills were presented, they were paid Α almost immediately. 12 13 0 Did he have any risk of loss with the invoices for the experts or the costs in this case? 14 15 Α No. He could have submitted cost bills, as frequently as he 16 wanted. And like I said, they were paid very quickly. 17 Q So you're in this bar in the airport in San Diego. You're 18 sitting there waiting for your flight. Tell the Judge in detail everything 19 that was discussed. 20 Α Well, we discussed well, what else can we do; if this goes to 21 a punitive case where we can get a big judgment, what can we change it 22 to? You know, I gave some of my parameters. 23 Q Which are -- which were? 24 Α I wanted to pay my mother-in-law back, number one. So, I 25 wanted some of these fees back in exchange for whatever the AA01234

| 1 | percentage was. But I was also willing to entertain any combination of | | |
|----|---|--|--|
| 2 | the three levers so long as they worked out to reduce my exposure, my | | |
| 3 | risk. | | |
| 4 | THE COURT: What's the three levers? | | |
| 5 | THE WITNESS: That would be the hourly billing rate. It | | |
| 6 | could be anywhere from zero to whatever the | | |
| 7 | THE COURT: I understand the hourly billing rate. | | |
| 8 | THE WITNESS: Yeah. The percentage of the judgment. | | |
| 9 | THE COURT: Okay. | | |
| 10 | THE WITNESS: And then whether I get money back or not of | | |
| 11 | fees I already paid. | | |
| 12 | THE COURT: Okay. | | |
| 13 | THE WITNESS: Those were my three levers of risk reward. | | |
| 14 | Mr. Simon said well, typically I get 40%. I said that's never going to | | |
| 15 | happen, it's not a personal injury case. I've got some real expenses | | |
| 16 | here. We bounced around a bunch of ideas. Like I said, hey, I'd be | | |
| 17 | willing to explore even caps, you know, floors, caps, whatever you | | |
| 18 | wanted where I get this amount and then we share above that amount or | | |
| 19 | a cap, you know, nothing above this amount. I was willing to explore | | |
| 20 | any options. Nothing really structured came out of the conversation. | | |
| 21 | Q What proposals, other than a straight PI contingency 40% | | |
| 22 | rate did Mr. Simon present to you as you were sitting there in the bar in | | |
| 23 | San Diego? | | |
| 24 | A He didn't present anything else. He asked me, well, have you | | |
| 25 | I asked him, how much is this going to cost to the end, like how much | | |
| | AA01235 | | |
| 1 | 4 - 4 | | |

more? And --

2

Q In what ways? What kind of costs --

A The 550 an hour fees, how much is this going to accumulate
to through the end of the trial? I needed an estimate. I needed to keep
borrowing money, plus I needed an estimate to figure out whether I'm
getting a better deal or not if we did change off the hourly fee
agreement.

8 It -- you know, unless I know what I'm remaining to pay, I can't tell 9 what I should really give up. He said, well, have you done a case like this 10 before? I'm like nothing like this. And he's like have you ever gone to 11 trial before? I said yeah, we went to trial, on the pediped intellectual 12 property in New York. I told him about that case. He said how much did 13 that cost? I said three times the last bill you just sent for the entire case 14 and all costs, all the way to the judgment. And then he never responded. 15 He never said much more. Started shooting the breeze about stuff and 16 | --

17 Q As a -- as a consumer and with your education, did you have
18 an understanding as to risk of loss; what that means?

A Not exactly. I understood probably around this point that I might not get all my money back from my legal fees. It was right around this time that I found out that just because you have a contract when you get a judgment, it doesn't mean you get all the money back that you paid for the lawyer. Up until near this point I was assuming that that's a done deal.

25

Q Did you have any conversations with Mr. Simon at that

| 1 | facility in San Diego before you caught your flight as to what changes | | |
|----|--|--|--|
| 2 | could be made to the agreement you had? | | |
| 3 | A He didn't really reveal his cards that much. I told him that I | | |
| 4 | was open to almost anything as long as he took on some of the risk and | | |
| 5 | had downside. That would align our interests through the case. If we | | |
| 6 | both had downside, it would also make us focus in laser like on all of the | | |
| 7 | big things coming up. | | |
| 8 | Q Did you ever hammer out a lower hourly rate or a hybrid or a | | |
| 9 | straight contingency while you're sitting there in the bar in San Diego? | | |
| 10 | A No. | | |
| 11 | Q Did Mr. Simon get back to you in the next week, two weeks, | | |
| 12 | with the proposal you had asked for? | | |
| 13 | A No. He never he didn't reply. I didn't hear anything else | | |
| 14 | about it and I sent an email on the 22nd. | | |
| 15 | Q Let's take a look at that right now if we can, okay? This is | | |
| 16 | Exhibit Plaintiff's Exhibit 3. | | |
| 17 | MR. GREENE: The first page, Judge. There's only one page | | |
| 18 | of that. | | |
| 19 | THE COURT: Yeah. Let me just get back to it, Mr. Greene, | | |
| 20 | okay? | | |
| 21 | BY MR. GREENE: | | |
| 22 | Q So I'm at I'm at techno dummy, at best. Up at the top left | | |
| 23 | there's FW colon. What's your understanding of what that means in | | |
| 24 | email terminology? | | |
| 25 | A It means he's forwarded the email. | | |
| | AA0123 | | |

| 1 | Q | To you? | |
|----|---|---|--|
| 2 | А | No. Out of my guess would be to James Christensen. | |
| 3 | Q | No, no, no. | |
| 4 | | THE COURT: That's what that means, Mr. Greene. | |
| 5 | | MR. GREENE: No. I'm am dumb, not quite that dumb. | |
| 6 | BY MR. G | REENE: | |
| 7 | Q | But is this the label that you had put on this email when you | |
| 8 | sent it to I | Vr. Simon? | |
| 9 | А | Yeah. I wrote Contingency in the subject line. | |
| 10 | Q | Right there? | |
| 11 | А | Correct. | |
| 12 | Q | What did Mr. Simon communicate with you, if anything, at | |
| 13 | the bar in | San Diego until August 22nd of 2017 following your discussion | |
| 14 | in the bar | about a contingency fee | |
| 15 | А | About this | |
| 16 | Q | or anything fee related? | |
| 17 | А | He hadn't he hadn't explained anything about this topic. | |
| 18 | And I was coming up to the point where I needed to think about how to | | |
| 19 | get more money, what options I was going to going to have to take. | | |
| 20 | And so, I thought I'd email him and see if this a dead deal or not. | | |
| 21 | Move on. | If I can't do it, that's fine, I don't care. I would just keep paying | |
| 22 | the 550. I | 'd borrow the money. I'd likely have to sell some assets if the | |
| 23 | bills kept | accumulating, but nothing was responded to. | |
| 24 | Q | First line, We never really had a structured discussion about | |
| 25 | how this r | might be done. Do you read that? | |
| | | ۵۵۵۱۵۶ | |

| • | a | | |
|---|---|--|--|
| | | | |

A Yes.

2

Q What were you talking about? Tell the Judge.

3 We had a free form discussion in the airport. I wanted a Α 4 structured discussion, something like this with the levers that you could 5 change different amounts up and down to make the same end result. I 6 just wanted something in writing. Just put it down on the table, and we 7 would start negotiating. As soon as I see what you are interested in, it 8 might just be no way, we'll never come to agreement, your value is too 9 low compared to my risk reward, but at least it would start a 10 conversation and get this to a head.

11 Q If Mr. Simon would have presented something in writing to
12 you that said 250 an hour and 25 percent contingency on the outcome of
13 the case, what would have been your response?

A No, that's not the right lever. For me the risk reward at that
point's not good. Give me something where I can pay more of it back is
what I would have replied. But it would just start a conversation. And,
you know, if we can't, we would just move on, it's fine.

18 Q You were willing to do something, were you not, if
19 something that was palpable would have been proposed?

20 A Definitely. Any -- anything. I was open to discussion on it.

21 22 Q But what was proposed?

A Nothing.

23 Q Do you -- have you heard the arguments that have been
24 made, Brian, by very good lawyers on the other side that have portrayed
25 this statement as meaning that you never had a structured discussion

| 1 | about attorney's fees to begin with; have you heard that? | | | |
|----|--|--|--|--|
| 2 | A | A Yes. | | |
| 3 | Q What's your response to that? | | | |
| 4 | A | I don't really follow their logic, but we have disagreements | | |
| 5 | with almost every sentence. The sentence to me clearly says one thing. | | | |
| 6 | They're interpreting it I don't even see how you get that from those | | | |
| 7 | words. | | | |
| 8 | ۵ | Did you ever have what, if any, structured discussion did | | |
| 9 | you have with Mr. Simon about fees ever? | | | |
| 10 | A At the start of the case we had a very a very simple | | | |
| 11 | agreement that had been ongoing for two years, 550 bucks an hour, as | | | |
| 12 | simple as could be. This was going to be more complicated and require | | | |
| 13 | some negotiation and may or may not have ever got done, but I was | | | |
| 14 | open to negotiating. | | | |
| 15 | ۵ | The next sentence, I am more that It looks like you're | | |
| 16 | having a day then like I'm having today. I am more than happy you | | | |
| 17 | probably meant to say than, right? | | | |
| 18 | A | Yes. | | |
| 19 | Q I am more than happy to keep paying hourly. Is that a true | | | |
| 20 | statement? | | | |
| 21 | A | Yes. | | |
| 22 | ٥ | Is that what happened? | | |
| 23 | A | Yes, it is. | | |
| 24 | ٥ | But if we are going for punitive, we should probably explore | | |
| 25 | a hybrid. | | | |
| | | AA0124 | | |
| | | | | |

- 1
- A Yes.

Q

2

What did you mean by that?

A Some combination of three leaders -- levers that worked for
him and worked for me that, you know, get some downside if we don't
get what we all would think that we got or if we had vastly different
opinions on what the outcome was, that would be very valuable
information for me to know because I was dumping so much money into
this lawsuit, I was getting very nervous.

9 So, if my lawyer wasn't willing to do something like this, that
10 would tell me about what he thought the judgment could be in the best
11 case scenario. That's information, too. I was just looking for a proposal.

Q What kind of hybrid were you looking for; what would have
tickled your fancy? Not using the word levers, that's not -- I mean that's
just maybe not as common to us in this courtroom. Do you have other
words that would describe a satisfactory hybrid that would have worked
if Danny would have ever proposed it back then?

- 17 A Something that got me out of Margaret's first loan would18 have been very, very interesting to me.
- 19

Q And then what?

A And then what? Some percentage on the back end. I'd
rather pay no fees going forward so that it would take any burden off,
and it would continue to keep him involved in the case in exchange for
some percentage of the judgment.

24 Q How much did you owe Margaret, your mother-in-law, when
25 this contingency subject was brought up in San Diego?

Α

Three hundred and something with interest.

2 Q So how was she going to be paid back through this hybrid
3 agreement that you would have -- that you had at least entertained for
4 Mr. Simon?

A Well, he would give me some money back, and I would take
whatever I was stealing in the kitty from my working capital, and I would
pay her right off and get rid of one of the loans.

8 Q The sentence goes on, Probably explore a hybrid of hourly
9 on the claim and then some other structure that incents both of us to go
10 after the appeal that these scumbags will file. What did you mean by
11 that, Brian?

A I was told around this time that most large judgments would
be appealed, which scared the daylights out of me because I had no idea
how long that takes. And this whole thing was timely. I needed cash to
keep building houses. The whole thing with construction is you need
cash; you need to convert stuff into cash.

So, this would get me out of the cash flow disaster of the lawsuit,
paying for the lawsuit, and all the way through the appeal, which could
be a year or two years. It could be anything. It would just give me a lot
of financial flexibility.

Q As a consumer and as the client who owns the case and the
settlement, did there come a time in this case where you believed that
the value of the case had increased?

A Yes.

25 Q When was that?

Right after talking to Harold Rogers I found it had gone up 1 Α 2 substantially. 3 THE COURT: When is that, sir? 4 THE WITNESS: July -- July 26, two thousand -- or I spoke 5 with him on the 24th, July 24th, 2017. 6 BY MR. GREENE: 7 0 Did that have anything to do with the number of activations, 8 initial activations, that were revealed? Yeah. I didn't have evidence of each of them, but I had his 9 Α 10 numbers of how many were out there, and I had a clear path on how I 11 was going to start tracking them down to make that spreadsheet that I 12 made. 13 0 So when you put in here, Obviously that could not have been 14 done earlier, since who could have thought this case would meet their 15 hurdle of punitives at the start, what did you mean by that? 16 Α That was -- the hurdle of punitives was the email on August 17 1st of 2017 that he had forwarded saying do we meet -- and I 18 misunderstood it. I thought we had to meet all three hurdles; the malice, 19 the oppression, and the fraud, I believe they were. 20 Are you saying Ben Miller's email? Q 21 Correct. Ben Miller's email of August 1st. And we had it on Α 22 -- I had evidence on all three of them, so I felt yeah, this can meet the 23 hurdle because I didn't know it was an or between each one. I thought it 24 was an and. Just my mistake. 25 0 Okay. But things changed value-wise?

- 1
- A Definitely.

Q As you were evaluating what to do as a consumer in this
case, did those additional activations have any kind of a swaying factor
with you on what to do?

A As we gathered more and more evidence of the wrongdoing,
it made my percentage in my head, the percentage I put on the chance of
me winning, go higher and higher and higher. And then it gave a lot of
credibility to at this point maybe we can get punitive damages, how are
they valued, everything else, or we can force a settlement.

10 Q Did these increased number of activations and therefore
11 meeting the burden of punitives, did that have any bearing upon you as
12 a consumer on what you would have been willing to entertain from Mr.
13 Simon in this hybrid fee agreement that you asked him to give to you?

A You know, on this date he would have gotten a much better
deal out of me. As the avalanche of evidence against them kept coming,
and then I just wouldn't have given up as much because I -- you know, at
that point you paid more in the kitty, there's -- to Mr. Simon there's less,
you know, fees left until the light at the end of the tunnel, so why would
you give up more; you've taken all the risk.

20

Q You mean who?

A Me as Brian Edgeworth, why would I give up more of the
settlement? Every day that goes by, this deal would get a little bit worse
for Mr. Simon because a lot of the risk in the deal has been abated.

24 Q Finishing up with this email, beginning with "I could," do you25 see that?

| 1 | А | Yes. |
|----|-------------------------|---|
| 2 | ۵ | I could also swing hourly for the whole case unless I am off |
| 3 | what this is | s going to cost. What did you mean before the paren, I could |
| 4 | also swing | hourly for the whole case? |
| 5 | А | Don't worry about it, keep working on my case, I can get the |
| 6 | money and | d keep paying you as our original agreement. |
| 7 | ٥ | And did you? |
| 8 | А | Yes, I did. |
| 9 | ۵ | Did you have to get additional loans from the date of this |
| 10 | email forw | ard to pay Mr. Simon's invoices? |
| 11 | А | Yes, I did. |
| 12 | ٥ | About how much? |
| 13 | А | After this date I think I took one more for 200 out. |
| 14 | ۵ | Did you use that money to pay his invoice in full? |
| 15 | А | Yes, I did. I received an invoice approximately a month after |
| 16 | this email [.] | for \$255,000, some of which were costs and the rest of which |
| 17 | were fees. | I don't know the breakdown. And I paid it in full. |
| 18 | ۵ | Let's cover that now before we finish up with this email. Did |
| 19 | Mr. Simon | ever provide you with the proposal that you asked for, hybrid |
| 20 | or otherwis | se? |
| 21 | А | Never. |
| 22 | ۵ | What did you get instead? |
| 23 | А | A bill an hourly bill of \$550 an hour and \$275 per hour for |
| 24 | his associa | ite. |
| 25 | ۵ | Looking at the new superbill of January 2018, what was |
| | | AA01245 |
| | | - 161 - |

| 1 | every entry of that billed out? We already talked about that, 550? | | |
|----|---|--|--|
| 2 | A Five fifty an hour for Mr. Simon and \$275 an hour for Mr. | | |
| 3 | Miller and Ms. Ferrel. | | |
| 4 | Q Any hybrid language in the invoice that you paid? | | |
| 5 | A No. | | |
| 6 | Q Any hybrid invoice in the superbill? | | |
| 7 | A No. | | |
| 8 | Q Any hybrid email that was sent to you? | | |
| 9 | A No. | | |
| 10 | Q Any hybrid letter that was sent to you? | | |
| 11 | A No. | | |
| 12 | Q What did you mean by unless I am off what this is going to | | |
| 13 | cost; what were you concerned about there? | | |
| 14 | A That's my biggest frustration. He didn't answer the one | | |
| 15 | question that would allow me to plan or even evaluate if he gave me a | | |
| 16 | proposal how much more is this going to cost at 550 bucks an hour? I | | |
| 17 | need to know. I need to plan cash flow because I'm running businesses | | |
| 18 | that have to keep the working capital above a certain level. I need to | | |
| 19 | plan in advance. I can't be surprised, especially at this point in time | | |
| 20 | where I was already stretched. | | |
| 21 | Q How many employees were you employing at the time that | | |
| 22 | this contingency email was sent to Mr. Simon? | | |
| 23 | A Two hundred and ten world-wide. | | |
| 24 | Q Did their wellbeing factor in at all about your concerns for | | |
| 25 | knowing what this litigation was going to cost? | | |
| | AA01246 | | |
| | 162 | | |

| 1 | А | Yes. | | |
|----|--|---|--|--|
| 2 | ۵ | How so? | | |
| 3 | А | Whenever you pull down your working capital to a certain | | |
| 4 | point, you | point, you put your risk of bankruptcy very high. Most companies go | | |
| 5 | bankrupt not because they had a big loss that year, it's because they ran | | | |
| 6 | out of money. And you can run out of money in a lot of ways. Mostly | | | |
| 7 | it's when | you're draining your working capital. That's when you get low | | |
| 8 | on workin | g capital, you need to do detailed planning to make sure you | | |
| 9 | don't run out of cash. And that's what I was trying to do. I just needed | | | |
| 10 | that's why I kept asking him for bills, too, because I couldn't have | | | |
| 11 | surprises. | I couldn't just get a huge bill and then not have the money in | | |
| 12 | the bank. | | | |
| 13 | | UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: Can I go to the restroom? | | |
| 14 | MR. GREENE: Sure. | | | |
| 15 | BY MR. G | REENE: | | |
| 16 | ۵ | You talked about borrowing some more money, the next line | | |
| 17 | down, you went to borrow another 450 from Margaret. Did you read | | | |
| 18 | that? | | | |
| 19 | А | Yes. | | |
| 20 | ۵ | Is that what happened? | | |
| 21 | А | Yeah, except not in the order I wrote. I borrowed I signed a | | |
| 22 | new contract for 200 and 200 for 400 total and I took the first 200 on it. | | | |
| 23 | ۵ | Okay. How about sell the house to pay these fees? | | |
| 24 | А | I listed both the houses. The house that I was living in the | | |
| 25 | house tha | t I was living in is on the same street as the house that's the | | |
| | | AA01 | | |
| | 1 | - 163 - | | |

spec building. They're two doors apart. So, I listed both houses. The
 house with no flood problems overhanging it, I was told would be likely
 to sell quicker. We moved out of that house to stage it and get it ready
 for sale and moved into the new house.

5 And I had both of them listed. I believe Mr. Simon knew. I'm 6 basically saying I can get cash from one of these house sales to keep 7 financing the -- the lawsuit, too. I'm just giving him an open look at my 8 sources to pay him. And I'm giving him from a negotiation standpoint 9 where I want to be negotiating another deal, I'm giving him a great look. 10 I'm laying all my cards on the table. I should be the easiest person to 11 negotiate whatsoever because you know the other steps I'm going to 12 take if I don't get a deal with you.

13

14

Q Finally, well, did you sell any of those two houses?A I sold the 637 St. Croix house in December of 2017 after this.

15 I sold it for cash because the guy would close in six days and this had16 started, and I needed cash.

17

Q This wasn't the flood house you sold, correct?

18 A No. I sold the older house, which is 637. It's two doors down19 from the flood house.

20 Q If it had come to that, what would have been involved in 21 selling the Bit Coin investment to be able to pay Mr. Simon's hourly 22 fees?

A I had already gone to Roger, which was my partner and my
brother and told them that I needed out. I couldn't keep on with them.
And I had already taken my share out, and I sold a bunch to start

building the volleyball club. So that money it's like selling a stock, you
 can get it within days.

Q Is there anything else in this contingency email, Brian, that
was submitted, and you communicated to, Brian, that you hoped for a
response for -- that you were communicating to Mr. Simon hoped to get
a response for and didn't?

7 A The last line basically I'm saying I doubt we'll get Kinsale to
8 settle for enough to really finance this. I had a theory like maybe we can
9 squeeze Kinsale to settle because we're doing all their subrogation work
10 for them. They're not even putting up a fight in this.

So, they're paying nothing to subrogate the claim that everyone's
saying they're responsible for and we're suing and enforcing the
warranty for them on my dime.

So maybe I can squeeze them, get them to settle, and use that
money to pay back some of the loans, but I'm just saying it's not enough
to finance the rest of the hourly agreement because the first 750 I pay
Colin and Margaret back and get rid of the two loans and Kinsale, why
would they settle to us for more than a million? I believe their insurance
policy was like a million bucks. It just -- it seemed unlikely.

Q Brian, at any time during your relationship as a client of Mr.
Simon, the attorney, did he ever advise you that he wasn't billing or
including all of his invoices all of the time that he was working on your
case?

A No. That really wouldn't make sense because part of the claim against Lange was for attorney's fees. So, this is where it just completely defies logic. Why would you under-bill on every bill when
 the claim file is being presented again and again and again to the court
 with attorney's fees listed on it every time it's getting submitted to the
 court. It doesn't make sense. It's a total opposite.

5 What you'd really do is you'd give me a bill and say that you don't 6 have to pay it. And then the fight would be in my deposition would have 7 been, but you haven't paid these bills. No, but I owe them, so they're 8 true costs and damages. The exact opposite is being argued, which is 9 counterintuitive. It's to my detriment, not to my advantage. It doesn't 10 make sense at all.

11 Q In English, if Danny's -- Mr. Simon's invoices had been for
12 more money and those had been produced to Lange as a consumer, as
13 the owner of this claim, what do you believe it would have done to the
14 value of it?

15 A The value of the claim goes up because my attorney's fees16 listed on the claim are higher.

17 Q At any time did Mr. Simon tell you during your course of
18 attorney client relationship with him, that Ms. Ferrel's entries, her time in
19 the original four invoices, were incomplete?

20 A No.

Q That they were going to be adding to those?

22 A No.

21

23 Q That more was to come?

24 A No.

25 Q Any words to that effect?